

APPENDIX E

EVALUATION OF CULTURAL AND SOCIOECONOMIC EFFECTS OF OYSTER RESTORATION STRATEGIES FOR CHESAPEAKE BAY

List of Contents

- E1 Oyster Restoration in the Chesapeake Bay A Cultural & Socioeconomic Assessment**
- E2 A Cultural Analysis of Oyster Restoration Alternatives in the Chesapeake Bay: A Look at the Oyster Industry**
- E3 Cultural Analysis for EIS on Oyster Restoration Alternatives, Including the *Crassostrea ariakensis***

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK

**E1 OYSTER RESTORATION IN THE CHESAPEAKE BAY A
CULTURAL & SOCIOECONOMIC ASSESSMENT**

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK

Oyster Restoration in the Chesapeake Bay A Cultural & Socioeconomic Assessment

By
Michael Paolisso, PhD
Nicole Dery, MAA

Department of Anthropology
University of Maryland, College Park

May 28, 2008

Acknowledgments

We would like to first acknowledge the Maryland Department of Natural Resources (DNR) for their financial support and willingness to include cultural and socioeconomic issues in the Environmental Impact Statement. In particular, we want to thank Tom O'Connell of DNR's Shellfish Restoration Program for his guidance and support. We also wish to acknowledge the support of many marine scientists, natural resource managers, environmentalists, oyster industry representatives, commercial watermen, and oyster growers who have provided us with interview and survey information on oysters and oyster restoration. Finally, we would like to thank very much our peer reviewers, Drs. Bonnie McCay, Barbara Rose Johnston, Tom McGuire, Shirley Fiske and Priscilla Weeks, for their very helpful comments on earlier drafts of this report.

Table of Contents

Executive Summary.....	4
1. Introduction: Oyster Decline and EIS.....	6
2. Cultural, Population, and Economic Context.....	10
Submerged Cultural Resources	
Population Characteristics	
Tourism and Fisheries	
Oyster Fishery	
Conclusions	
3. Approach, Research Design and Study Sample.....	33
Research Design & Methods	
Sample Characteristics Relevant to Oystering	
4. Cultural Model: Oyster Restoration to Accomplish Multiple Goals.....	54
Oyster Restoration and Multiple Goals	
Cultural Consensus Test of “Oyster Restoration to Accomplish Multiple Goals”	
Conclusions	
5. Socioeconomic Impacts of EIS Restoration Strategies.....	65
Introduce a non-native oyster (<i>Crassostrea ariakensis</i>)	
Expanded Restoration of Native Oyster	
Expand Aquaculture	
Harvest Moratorium	
Conclusions	
6. Conclusions.....	105
7. References Cited.....	114
8. Appendix 1: Methodological Notes.....	122

Executive Summary

In this report, we present findings on the cultural value of oyster restoration and the socioeconomic importance of different approaches to oyster restoration for a diverse range of Chesapeake Bay stakeholder groups, including commercial watermen, aquaculture growers of oysters, shellfish processors and shippers, scientists investigating oysters and marine-estuary ecosystems, environmentalists who are active in Chesapeake restoration, recreational fishers, and owners of seafood restaurants in the region. Each of these groups has a vested interest in oyster restoration. For each of the seven groups, we pursued parallel lines of research in both Maryland and Virginia. Our ethnographic approach included literature reviews, informal and structured interviews, extensive participant observation, and two surveys.

We investigated how similar or different our study groups are in their cultural knowledge, beliefs and values about oyster restoration. Specifically, we apply a cultural model approach to identify cultural attitudes and values related to oysters and oyster restoration. In using a cultural model approach, we diverge somewhat from traditional social impact assessments, though we feel the extensive cultural meanings that oysters have for Chesapeake Bay stakeholder groups warrant an extended analysis of the cultural as partially independent from the social or socioeconomic. The cultural model analysis was done at two levels. First, at a very explicit and descriptive level, we collected information on what members of the study's seven oyster stakeholder groups knew, believed or valued about oysters and oyster restoration? We found that oyster restoration means many things to many people, depending on scale, time frame and existing knowledge and involvement with oysters. There is, however, a widely-shared understanding of oysters as an indispensable part of the Chesapeake Bay. Also, we found no "great oyster expectations" among stakeholders, but rather that stakeholders seek modest and incremental improvements, a sense that we are "headed in the right direction." Finally, more than any other species in the Chesapeake, and perhaps more than any other natural resource (e.g., clean water), oysters and their restoration have great potential to connect and create a citizenry engaged in efforts to restore healthy ecosystems and support sustainable harvesting of the Bay.

Second, we focused on identifying what stakeholders have to know or believe in order to tell or show us what they did about oysters and oyster restoration. This implicit, tacit, taken-for-granted knowledge can form cognitive templates or schemas, known as cultural models. We found that our study groups share a cultural model of oyster restoration, which we labeled "Oyster Restoration for Multiple Needs," as an integrated approach that provides ecological, economic and cultural benefits by employing a mix of science, policies and understanding of natural cycles. What we believe is significant about this cultural model is not that it includes well-known oyster restoration benefits of ecology, economy and community, or that it includes well-known factors or requirements such as policy, science and recognition of natural cycles, but that the model of successful oyster restoration shared across the study's stakeholder groups is one that must include and integrate these factors and benefits. This cultural understanding of oyster restoration integrating efforts to meet multiple needs produces shared meaning, value and understanding across oyster stakeholder groups. Thus, increasing oysters without meeting the multiple needs of culture, economy, and environment is not what oyster stakeholders implicitly understand and value when they think about oyster restoration for the Chesapeake Bay.

Summary Table Proposed Actions and Alternatives

Action	Socioeconomic Effects
Proposed Action: Introduce the Suminoe Oyster (<i>Crassostrea ariakensis</i>) and Continue Efforts to Restore the Native, Eastern Oyster (<i>Crassostrea virginica</i>)	No anticipated increase by watermen in harvests of oysters due to probable low amounts of harvestable oysters and high fuel and labor costs (the action targets reserves and sanctuaries). Most oyster growers do not anticipate any increase in business, though more oyster processors see positive business benefits. Most scientists oppose the introduction until more research can reduce uncertainty and better clarify ecological risks and benefits.
Alternative: Continue Existing Native Oyster Restoration	A continued, slow decline in accomplishing economic, social and cultural/community goals valued by all oyster stakeholder groups is expected.
Alternative: Enhance Native Oyster Restoration	No anticipated immediate or near-term economic benefit for watermen since enhancement would target reserves and sanctuaries. A slight majority of growers believe their business would increase. Scientists view this alternative as presenting ecological risks and would be less costly than non-native oyster alternatives. Recreational fishers and restaurant owners support expanding native oyster restoration in general.
Alternative: Harvest Moratorium on Oysters	Approximately half of watermen report it would be very difficult to return to the fishery after only 2-3 years of a harvest moratorium; after seven years the percentage increases to 68%. Most of the growers in Maryland and about 1/3 of the growers in Virginia believe a harvest moratorium will negatively affect their businesses. About 80% of processors see their business being negatively affected by a harvest moratorium. Scientists and environmentalists, however, favor a harvest reduction if it is to accomplish necessary ecological goals. Recreational fishers and restaurant owners are also in favor of a harvest reduction, with the latter seeing consumers willing to pay more for seafood so as to compensate watermen for lost income.
Alternative: Cultivate Either Eastern or Other Non-native Oyster	For both native and non-native oysters, watermen were equally divided on whether the market for wild oysters would be positively or negatively affected. Growers and processors, not surprisingly, did see clear benefits from expanded state efforts to support oyster aquaculture. Both scientists and environmentalists believed that there probably was sufficient research to guide the expansion of oyster aquaculture, which they also felt could provide local environmental benefits.

In our socioeconomic analysis, we asked each study stakeholder group about the impacts of the proposed EIS action (introduce a non-native oysters, primarily in sanctuaries or reserves, with continuation of native oyster restoration) and alternatives to this action (e.g., maintain existing restoration practices, expand native oyster restoration, expand aquaculture of native and/or non-native oyster, impose a harvest moratorium). These alternatives and their socioeconomic effects are described in greater detail in the report, including the criteria we used to evaluate impacts varied by each stakeholder group. Here, we summarize in the above table the most salient socioeconomic effects of the EIS action and alternatives.

This report provides a baseline of cultural and socioeconomic data that can be used to refine and develop more specific analyses, particularly as the EIS action and alternatives are better defined by inclusion of the ecological risk and economic modeling information. As such, it emphasizes the presentation of variability and summary findings, rather than selected, focused analyses. Such analyses at the action and alternative level, with detailed ecological and economic data, represent the next stage in our analysis.

1. Introduction: Oyster Decline and EIS

The Chesapeake was once the largest producer of oysters in the world, supporting a harvest of millions of bushels per season. From the Colonial period through the late 19th century, demand for oysters and harvesting capacity continuously grew. In 1875, during the industry's peak productivity period, 14 million bushels of oysters were harvested from the Chesapeake Bay (MD DNR 2005). Soon after, oyster harvests began to decline sharply, falling by nearly 60% between 1880 and 1930 (NRC 2004). After a period of relative stability between 1930-1950 in Virginia and 1930-1970 in Maryland, oyster harvest levels have declined dramatically to where, for more than the past decade, combined harvests from both Maryland and Virginia are typically well below 500,000 bushels (ibid). The accepted causes of this precipitous decline are intensive harvesting in the past and, since the 1930s, changes in water quality and the increased presence of two devastating oyster diseases, MSX (*Haplosporidium nelsoni*) and Dermo (*Perkinsus marinus*). Disease impacts vary by salinity level, so the state of Maryland and the Commonwealth of Virginia experience mortality differentially as a result of disease.

Oyster mortality presents serious problems, not only because the bivalve supports a fishery, but also because oysters are a keystone species, providing critical ecological services. They are filter feeders who remove phytoplankton, suspended solids, and organic particles from the water, as well as reef-builders who provide habitat for a wide range of other marine species. The health of oyster populations is considered a major reflection of the health of the larger Chesapeake Bay environment. Accordingly, oyster restoration is a significant component of Chesapeake Bay restoration, and a number of policies and management actions focus on oysters. There is a species-specific management plan for oysters in the Chesapeake, developed in 1989, and updated in 2004 (Tarnowski 1999; NRC 2004). A number of symposia, workshops, and fora centered on oysters have encouraged multi-disciplinary collaboration in developing oyster science. Oysters were included in Chesapeake 2000: A

Watershed Partnership, a cooperative agreement between Maryland, Pennsylvania, Virginia, the District of Columbia, the Chesapeake Bay Commission and the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency that coordinates and directs Bay protection and restoration (CBP 2000). (For additional history of oyster management and policies, see Tarnowski 2002; Kennedy and Breisch 1981, 1983, 2001; Alford 1973).

In addition to state and federal restoration efforts, universities, private organizations, and community groups have also been involved in restoration. Scientific research on oyster biology, ecology, and disease is conducted at a number of regional institutions such as the Virginia Institute of Marine Science (VIMS) and the University of Maryland Center for Environmental Sciences (UMCES). Upon the request of the Virginia General Assembly (documented in House Joint Resolution # 450), VIMS began studying non-native shellfish in 1995 and began investigating the potential benefits of *Crassostrea ariakensis* (*C. ariakensis*) in 1998 (VIMS 2006). In 2002, the National Research Council (NRC) of the National Academy of Sciences (NAS) was commissioned to further investigate non-native oysters. NRC findings and recommendations were published in 2004.

That same year, the State of Maryland and the Commonwealth of Virginia agreed to cooperate in the preparation of an Environmental Impact Statement (EIS) to evaluate the potential introduction of a non-native oyster, as well as a series of alternative restoration actions. A Notice of Intent to prepare the EIS was published in the Federal Register in January of 2004, followed by a public scoping period, during which public comments were gathered on the scope, purpose, and schedule for the EIS (MD DNR 2006c). The United States Army Corps of Engineers is as a co-leader in the development of the EIS. The EIS is based upon Federal EIS guidelines, which exceed state standards, and provide a comprehensive evaluation of the issues surrounding oyster restoration (MD DNR 2006c). The EIS is designed to evaluate alternatives for restoring the Chesapeake Bay oyster population to a level that will provide self-sustaining harvests comparable to harvests in the 1920-1970 time period. Historical

figures indicate that the annual harvest of Chesapeake Bay oysters for the 1920-1970 period averaged 4.9 million bushels (Lipton, Kirkley and Murray 2005). This restoration is needed "...to restore the ecological role of oysters in the Bay and the economic benefits of a commercial fishery through native oyster restoration and/or an ecologically compatible non-native oyster species that would restore these lost functions" (MD DNR 2006c).

The State and the Commonwealth's Proposed Action is to introduce the oyster species, *C. ariakensis*, to be evaluated in a scientifically-based EIS and a Record of Decision. Reproductive *C. ariakensis* would be propagated from 3rd generation or later of the Oregon strain of the species, in accordance with International Council for the Exploration of the Sea's (ICES) protocols. Any approved introduction would occur first on designated sanctuaries and reserves, separate from native restoration sites. The State and Commonwealth further propose to continue native restoration with *Crassostrea virginica* (*C. virginica*) using the best available strategies. In addition to evaluating the proposed action of introducing *C. ariakensis*, the EIS is also considering eight different restoration alternatives:

1. No Action or continue current oyster restoration and repletion plans;
2. Expand and accelerate native oyster restoration plans;
3. Implement a temporary harvest moratorium and oyster industry compensation program;
4. Establish and/or expand State-assisted, managed and regulated aquaculture operations using the native oyster;
5. Establish State-assisted, managed, or regulated aquaculture operations using suitable triploid, non-native oyster species;
6. Introduce and propagate an alternative oyster species other than *C. ariakensis* or an alternative strain of *C. ariakensis*;
7. Introduce *C. ariakensis* and discontinue native oyster restoration efforts; and
8. Consider a combination of alternatives.

Based on identified research needs outlined by the 2004 NRC report and by the Chesapeake Bay Program's Scientific and Technical Advisory Committee (STAC), approximately 40 research projects are being conducted in support of the EIS, with expenditures exceeding \$10 million (MD DNR 2006c).

Since Chesapeake Bay stakeholder groups will be variably affected by the oyster restoration action(s) taken, the EIS is charged with assessing the potential cultural and socioeconomic components of that action(s), as well as ecological and economic considerations. Potential cultural and socioeconomic impacts include, for example, changes in political support for oyster restoration plans, the consumption of oysters, participation in oyster recovery programs, commercial fishing, and the operation of oyster-dependent businesses. The purpose of this report is to provide an analysis of potential cultural and socioeconomic impacts. This analysis will be incorporated into a broader discussion of the ecological and economic risks and benefits of the proposed action and alternatives.

2. Cultural, Population, and Economic Context

The Chesapeake Bay region is rich in cultural and economic resources, as it has been a place of human and ecosystem interactions for centuries. Native American populations inhabited the region as early as 10,000 years ago (Curtin et al. 2001). In the 16th and 17th centuries, Spanish, Portuguese, Dutch, French, and English colonists settled the region, with the English a predominant group. Europeans immediately began using the area's vast natural resources to build expansive shipbuilding, timber, agricultural, and maritime enterprises. Africans were brought to the Chesapeake, first as indentured servants and then as slaves, to work in the budding economy. The number of colonists from both Europe and Africa grew with industry and by the Revolutionary War there were a quarter of a million newcomers in the region (CBP 2005). Population growth has continued unabated since. An estimated 18 million people will live in the Chesapeake Bay region by the year 2020 (US Census Bureau 2005).

An abundance of culturally and historically significant sites are located within the Chesapeake region, including sites critical to understanding the Colonial period, the Revolutionary War, the Civil War, Reconstruction, the Progressive Era, 20th century history, and contemporary life. Jamestown, the first permanent English settlement in what is now the United States, was established in 1607 on the banks of the James River in Virginia. Managed jointly by the National Park Service and the Association for the Preservation of Virginia Antiquities, Jamestown Island is now home to a publicly accessible historical and archaeological research center, Jamestown Rediscovery (an archaeological project), Historic Jamestowne, and an adjacent living history museum. Fort McHenry, a national monument and historic shrine in Baltimore, Maryland, was the site of the Battle of Baltimore in 1814. The battle inspired Francis Scott Key to write the "Star Spangled Banner." In Millsboro, Delaware, The Nanticoke Indian Association operates a museum celebrating Native American history with guided tours. The Association also hosts an annual powwow with Native American drumming,

dancing, and singing. These are only a few examples of the many museums, water trails, contemporary cultural institutions, historic districts, and heritage areas in the region.

The historic and cultural resources surrounding maritime activity in the Chesapeake are especially plentiful. The distinctive character of the Chesapeake as the nation's largest and once most productive estuary makes living and working on the water a challenge, requiring not only innovation but creativity. The interaction of human ingenuity with this complex ecosystem has generated a unique maritime culture, which is both highly valued by residents and serves as a foundation for the tourism industry. Citizens and visitors can witness shipwrights building the boats that were designed and built specifically for work in the Bay such as bugeyes, skipjacks, and buyboats. The *Pride of Baltimore II*, a reproduction of an 1812-era privateer, sails from the Baltimore Harbor. There are more than ten maritime museums and many other maritime celebrations in the region, including the Mariners' Museum in Newport News, Virginia, the Calvert Marine Museum in Solomons, Maryland, and activities at Dogwood Harbor in Tilghman Island, Maryland. The Bay hosts a variety of boating events, including the U.S. Sailboat Show, the Mid-Atlantic Small Crafts Festival, the Great Chesapeake Bay Schooner Race, and the Deal Island Skipjack Races. Fishing tournaments, crab and seafood festivals, lighthouse celebrations, and wildlife art festivals are all annual happenings in the region.

One particular element of Chesapeake maritime culture, oystering, has been a central component and driver of social and economic development in the region. From the colonial period to the 20th century, oyster harvests supported a vibrant regional industry that included primary harvesters (including growers), processors, and retailers in addition to secondary industries, fishing communities, and a culinary culture centered on the bivalve. The Bay itself is reputed to be named after the oyster. Several of the region's early Native American chiefdoms, together known as the Powhatan, called the

Bay “Chesepioc” (or Tschiswapeki), an Algonquin word that translates into English as “great shellfish bay.”

Although the devastation of *C. virginica* populations has had a serious impact on the primacy of the oyster as a resource, the shellfish remains a culturally significant species. The native oyster, *C. virginica*, is highly valued as a source of food, a symbol of heritage, an economic resource, and an ecological service provider. Chesapeake oysters are renowned for their superb taste and texture. Several winter oyster festivals celebrate the culinary importance of this treasured food. At the J. Millard Tawes Oyster and Bull Roast in Crisfield, Maryland, oysters are prepared and served fried, steamed, smoked, raw, or in stew and shucking demonstrations are provided. At the Urbanna Oyster Festival in Urbanna, Virginia, some local young women are crowned the Oyster Festival Queen and Little Miss Spat. The St. Mary’s County Oyster Festival in Maryland hosts the National Oyster Shucking Championship Contest and the winner goes on to compete at the international level. During oyster season, the shellfish is featured on countless restaurant menus in the area, although restaurant owners increasingly rely on oysters imported from other regions. Imported oysters are still prepared with classic Chesapeake recipes, like cornmeal fritters and oysters casino. Seafood houses throughout the region serve a variety of oyster dishes. An entire cookbook celebrating the oyster’s place in Chesapeake culture has been published (2003).

The fisheries of the Bay are a central part of regional heritage, as evidenced by the declaration of the skipjack as the Maryland State Boat in 1985 (State of MD). Skipjacks are shallow draft, single mast, large-sail workboats used to dredge oysters. Today, there are only between 20 and 30 skipjacks remaining from a fleet that once numbered almost 1,000 boats (National Trust for Historic Preservation 2003). The Chesapeake Bay Skipjack Fleet was the last commercial fishing fleet powered by sail in North America. Some of the skipjacks that remain are privately owned and continue to be used for dredging, while others are on display in museums or are used for educational programs and

heritage tourism. The *Rebecca T. Ruark*, a national historic landmark and the oldest vessel in the Chesapeake Bay Skipjack Fleet (117 years old), still sails commercially on historic charters (Murphy 2005). The Chesapeake Heritage Conservancy Program offers educational programs aboard the *Martha Lewis* (CHCP 2005), and the *Flora Price* serves as a floating classroom (Choptank River Heritage Center 2006). Every year on Labor Day weekend, many of the remaining skipjacks gather at Deal Island, Maryland, for the Annual Skipjack Races.

Submerged Cultural Resources

The State of Maryland and the Commonwealth of Virginia possess a number of submerged cultural resources ranging from prehistoric sites to historic sites. Cultural resources include structures such as bridge, building, and wharf remains, and a wide variety of vessels of historic importance such as Native American log canoes and colonial warships. Both Maryland and Virginia have legal mechanisms for protecting these valuable resources.

The Maryland Maritime Archaeology Program (MMAAP) was established by Chapter 503 of the Acts of the General Assembly of 1988 known as the Submerged Archaeological Historic Property Act and codified within Article 83B, Title 5, Subtitle 6 of the Annotated Code of Maryland. This Act authorized the Maryland Historical Trust to establish a program for the issuance and administration of permits for certain activities relating to submerged archeological historic property (COMAR 05.08.03.01). The Trust is responsible for the protection and management of all cultural remains in State waters. The State Underwater Archaeologist or other MMAAP staff members ensure regulatory conformance and conduct resource surveys, site assessments, and evaluations of National Register eligibility. Permits are not required to use and enjoy a submerged archaeological historic property if the use or activity does not involve excavation, destruction, or substantive injury of the historic property or its immediate environment (MHT 2005). Any other activities, including those associated

with oyster restoration, that may have an impact on submerged cultural resources are subject to intensive review by the MMAP and may require a valid permit.

The Commonwealth of Virginia is unique in that it places responsibility for the management and protection of submerged resources, both natural and cultural, with one agency, the Virginia Marine Resources Commission. The Habitat Management Division of the Commission was established in 1962, when responsibility for the oversight of activities on submerged lands was transferred from the Office of the Attorney General to the Commission of Fisheries (VMRC 2006). The Habitat Management Division is responsible for the protection and management of cultural resources in Commonwealth waters, and may work in cooperation with the Virginia Department of Historic Resources, Virginia Institute of Marine Science, or other agencies. Regulations within the Code of Virginia Title 28.2, Chapter 12 maintain that it is unlawful for any entity to conduct activities involving the removal, destruction, or disturbance of underwater historic property without a permit from the Virginia Marine Resources Commission (COV §28.2.1203). The Habitat Management Division reviews permit applications, solicits public comment, and develops recommendations to the Commissioner or Commission for a decision (VMRC 2006). The review of permit applications for activities that may impact submerged cultural resources in the Commonwealth take into account various local state and federal statutes governing the disturbance or alteration of resources. Applications receive independent, concurrent review by local wetland boards, the Marine Resources Commission, the Virginia Department of Environmental Quality, and the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers.

No comprehensive archaeological survey of historic oyster reefs in the Chesapeake Bay has been conducted to date. However, smaller scale surveys have been conducted. Some surveys have been completed in association with oyster restoration activities, and some have been in response to unrelated projects. Their results cannot be generalized but are informative. For example, in 1999, a

Phase I Remote Sensing Archaeological Survey for the Department of Natural Resources Shellfish Dredging Project was conducted in the Upper Chesapeake Bay (Pelletier, Trubey, and Williams 1999). The dredging project targeted buried oyster shell in the waters between Pooles Island, the mouth of Fairlee Creek, and Tolchester Beach, MD. Background investigations suggested a high potential for encountering submerged cultural resources. The archaeological survey covered 1,280 acres and utilized a differential Global Positioning System device, a digital side-scan sonar, a recording proton precession magnetometer, and hydrographic navigational computer software (Ibid). If any vessels were present, they should have been detectable with the instruments employed. The analysis of data recorded in this survey suggested the presence of 12 anomaly clusters and of those 12, two targets were recommended for diver verification or avoidance.

In 2002, the *Phase I Underwater Archaeological Survey of the Mill Hill and St. Mary's Power Dredge Oyster Sanctuaries in the Chesapeake Bay* was conducted (Meier, Pelletier, and Williams 2002). This survey covered two sites: the St. Mary's site east of Point Lookout where the Potomac River flows into the Chesapeake Bay and the Mill Hill site in the Eastern Bay near Piney Neck. Some portion of the Mill Hill survey was not completed due to extremely shallow waters near the shoreline (Ibid). This survey was conducted in a similar manner and with the same technology as the 1999 survey, and the analysis of collected data resulted in one target with the characteristics of a submerged resource site. Avoidance of the site or a Phase II evaluation was recommended (Ibid). Other investigations have been conducted in portions of the Lower Patuxent River, the Chester River, and the Magothy River (personal communication with Dr. Susan Langley on May 3rd, 2006).

Neither the proposed action nor any of the restoration alternative actions under consideration by this Programmatic Environmental Impact Statement are anticipated to affect on-shore cultural resource sites. Any activities associated with the proposed action or alternatives are anticipated to occur on existing or historic oyster bars, or in new areas to be seeded for on-bottom aquaculture.

Restoration activities involving bottomland disturbance such as dredging, reef construction, or seeding of open bottom with oysters have the potential to impact submerged cultural resources. Any activity undertaken in the future as a component of the proposed action or alternatives is subject to the permitting and review process of the location in which that activity will occur.

Population Characteristics

Several counties and independent cities in Maryland, Virginia, and Delaware border the Chesapeake Bay and the Coastal Bays. These counties and cities range in character from rural (defined by the U.S. Census Bureau in 1990 as places of less than 2,500 persons) to urban (defined as 2,500 persons or more). Maryland and Virginia counties located on the eastern shore of the Chesapeake Bay are generally more rural in nature. In addition to many rural areas, counties on the western shore also have urban metropolis areas such as Baltimore, Newport News, Norfolk, and Virginia Beach, with their respective surrounding suburbs.

Maryland's shoreline counties include Cecil, Kent, Queen Anne's, Talbot, Dorchester, Wicomico, and Somerset (on the eastern shore of the Bay) and Harford, Baltimore, Anne Arundel, Calvert, and St. Mary's (on the western shore of the Bay). Bordering the Coastal Bays is Worcester County in Maryland and Sussex County in Delaware. Virginia's shoreline counties and independent cities include Accomack and Northampton Counties on the eastern shore and on the western shore Gloucester, Lancaster, Mathews, Middlesex, Northumberland, Westmoreland, and York Counties and the cities of Hampton, Newport News, Norfolk, Poquoson, Portsmouth, Suffolk, and Virginia Beach. The U.S. Census Bureau database was accessed to provide demographic information for the Chesapeake Bay and Coastal Bay regions. This database is available on line at: <http://quickfacts.census.gov/qfd/> (U.S. Census Bureau, 2004).

Populations as of the 2000 census were highest in Baltimore County (754,292), Virginia Beach (425,257), Norfolk (234,403), Newport News (180,150), and Hampton (146,437) (see Tables 2.1-2.2).

Minority populations were the highest in Baltimore City (69%) (not shown in Table 2.1), followed by Portsmouth (54.2%), Norfolk (53%), Newport News (48%), Northampton (47.5%), Suffolk, (46.2%), and Somerset County (44.2%).

Table 2.1 Population Profile of Maryland and Delaware Shoreline Counties*

Maryland & Delaware Counties	Total Population	Percent Minority	Percent Change 1990-2000	Projected Population 2010	Projected Population 2020
Anne Arundel	489,656	20.2	14.6	528,900	551,200
Baltimore	754,292	26.6	9.0	804,700	826,700
Calvert	74,563	17.0	45.1	93,750	100,450
Cecil	85,951	7.5	20.5	101,200	111,450
Dorchester	30,674	31.2	1.4	31,600	32,150
Harford	218,590	14.2	20.0	257,800	279,700
Kent	19,197	21.6	7.6	21,400	22,300
Queen Anne	40,563	11.6	19.5	49,600	56,950
St. Mary	86,211	19.6	13.5	102,700	116,700
Somerset	24,747	44.2	5.6	26,300	27,200
Talbot	33,812	10.7	18.8	37,000	38,750
Wicomico	84,644	28.5	13.9	94,500	103,300
Worcester	46,543	19.6	32.9	53,950	57,550
Sussex, DE	156,638	19.7	38.3	19,522	232,194

*Source: Year 2000 Census Data obtained from U.S. Census Bureau, 2000 Census

Table 2.2 Population Profile of Virginia Shoreline Counties and Independent Cities*

Virginia Counties & Independent Cities	Total Population	Percent Minority	Percent Change 1990-2000	Projected Population 2010	Projected Population 2020
Accomack	38,305	38.1	28.0	20,414	20,468
Gloucester	34,780	14.3	15.4	46,048	53,055
Hampton	146,437	51.5	9.5	146,647	151,185
Lancaster	11,567	30.4	6.2	12,389	13,088
Mathews	9,207	13.2	10.3	9,098	9,419
Middlesex	9,932	21.5	14.8	10,100	10,796
Newport News	180,150	48.0	5.1	198,831	212,876
Norfolk	234,403	53.0	10.3	253,809	253,809
Northampton	13,093	47.5	0.2	9,396	9,396
Northumberland	12,259	27.8	16.5	12,095	12,830
Poquoson	11,566	3.7	5.1	13,833	14,786
Portsmouth	100,565	54.2	-3.2	101,963	101,963
Suffolk	63,677	46.2	22.1	53,544	53,624
Virginia Beach	425,257	30.5	8.2	418,953	488,369
Westmoreland	16,718	31.2	8.0	17,392	18,385
York	56,297	20.0	32.7	55,998	65,505

*Source: Year 2000 Census Data obtained from U.S. Census Bureau, 2000 Census

Homeownership rates were highest in Calvert County, Maryland at 85.2% and Northumberland County in Virginia at 87.4% and the lowest in Somerset County, Maryland at 39.6% and in Norfolk, Virginia at 45.5% (Tables 2.3-2.4). The highest median household income levels were in Calvert County (\$65,945), Anne Arundel County (\$64,768), Poquoson (\$60,920), York County (\$57,956), Harford County (\$57,234), and Queen Anne’s County (\$57,037). The lowest median household income levels were in Northampton County (\$28,276), Somerset County (\$29,903), Baltimore City (\$30,078), Accomack County (\$30,250), Norfolk (\$31,815), Lancaster County, and Portsmouth (\$33,742) (Tables 2.3-2.4).

Table 2.3 Housing and Income Rates in Maryland and Delaware Shoreline Counties*

Maryland & Delaware Counties	Per Capita Income (Dollars) 1999	Median Household Income 1999	Percent Persons Below Poverty	Number of Housing Units 2000	Percent Homeownership Rate 2000
Anne Arundel	\$27,578	\$64,768	5.1	192,435	75.5
Baltimore	\$26,167	\$50,667	6.5	318,844	67.6
Calvert	\$25,410	\$65,945	4.4	29,430	85.2
Cecil	\$21,384	\$50,510	7.2	36,074	75.0
Dorchester	\$18,929	\$34,077	13.8	14,740	70.1
Harford	\$24,232	\$57,234	4.9	86,697	78.0
Kent	\$21,573	\$39,869	13.0	10,014	70.4
Queen Anne	\$26,364	\$57,037	6.3	17,543	71.8
St. Mary	\$22,662	\$54,706	7.2	35,840	71.8
Somerset	\$15,965	\$29,903	20.1	10,055	39.6
Talbot	\$28,164	\$43,532	8.3	17,076	71.6
Wicomico	\$19,171	\$39,035	12.8	35,612	66.5
Worcester	\$22,505	\$40,650	9.6	48,147	75.0
Sussex, DE	\$20,328	\$39,208	10.5	96,242	80.7

*Source: Year 2000 Census Data obtained from U.S. Census Bureau, 2000 Census

Table 2.4 Housing and Income Rates in Virginia Shoreline Counties and Independent Cities*

Virginia Counties & Independent Cities	Per Capita Income (Dollars) 1999	Median Household Income 1999	Percent Persons Below Poverty	Number of Housing Units 2000	Percent Homeownership Rate 2000
Accomack	\$16,309	\$30,250	18.0	19,550	81.0
Gloucester	\$19,990	\$45,421	7.7	14,494	81.4
Hampton	\$19,774	\$39,532	11.3	57,311	58.6
Lancaster	\$24,663	\$33,239	12.5	6,498	83.0
Mathews	\$23,610	\$43,222	6.0	5,333	84.7
Middlesex	\$22,708	\$36,875	13.0	6,479	83.1
Newport News	\$17,843	\$36,597	13.8	74,117	52.4
Norfolk	\$17,372	\$31,815	19.4	94,416	45.5
Northampton	\$16,591	\$28,276	20.5	6,547	68.6
Northumberland	\$22,917	\$38,129	12.3	8,251	87.4
Poquoson	\$25,336	\$60,920	4.5	4,362	84.1
Portsmouth	\$16,507	\$33,742	16.2	41,862	58.6
Suffolk	\$18,836	\$41,115	13.2	26,826	72.2
Virginia Beach	\$22,365	\$48,705	6.5	162,277	65.6
Westmoreland	\$19,473	\$35,797	14.7	9,389	79.2
York	\$24,560	\$57,956	3.5	22,143	75.8

*Source: Year 2000 Census Data obtained from U.S. Census Bureau, 2000 Census

The distribution of occupation types is similar across shoreline counties in Maryland, Virginia, and Delaware (Tables 2.5-2.6). The majority of workers provide management and professional services (23-40%) or are employed in sales and office occupations (23–29%). Service occupations, construction/maintenance occupations, and production/transportation occupations comprise approximately similar amounts of the remainder of the workforce in these counties and municipalities.

Table 2.5 Employment Profile of Maryland and Delaware Shoreline Counties*

Maryland & Delaware Counties	Management, Professional & Related	Service Occupations	Sales & Office	Fishing, Farming & Forestry	Construction, Extraction & Maintenance	Production, Transport & Material Movement
Anne Arundel	40.5	12.5	28.0	.01	9.9	9.1
Baltimore	39.5	13.2	29.0	.01	8.0	10.2
Calvert	36.8	14.7	24.4	0.2	15.0	8.8
Cecil	28.1	13.3	26.4	0.6	14.3	17.2
Dorchester	23.3	16.0	23.8	2.5	13.0	21.5
Harford	38.0	13.0	27.4	0.1	10.2	11.2
Kent	31.6	18.0	22.7	4.0	11.0	12.7
Queen Anne	36.3	13.8	25.8	1.5	12.0	10.6
St. Mary	39.1	13.1	23.5	0.7	14.3	9.3
Somerset	24.8	21.2	23.5	3.8	11.7	15.1
Talbot	34.9	16.6	24.9	1.7	10.3	11.5
Wicomico	30.8	17.2	26.7	0.9	10.0	14.3
Worcester	29.3	21.2	27.8	0.9	11.6	9.2
Sussex, DE	27.2	16.7	25.3	1.3	12.8	16.6

*Source: Year 2000 Census Data obtained from U.S. Census Bureau, 2000 Census

Farming, fishing, and forestry occupations make up the smallest percentage of the workforce in all of the Maryland Chesapeake Bay counties and the Maryland and Delaware counties that border the Coastal Bays (Tables 2.5-2.6). A low percentage of the workforce (2% or less) was employed in these occupations in Anne Arundel County, Baltimore County, Baltimore City, Calvert County, Harford County, Talbot County, Queen Anne’s County, Wicomico County, Worcester County in Maryland, and Sussex County in Delaware. Farming, fishing, and forestry comprised a higher percentage of the workforce on the Eastern Shore of Maryland in Dorchester County (2.5%), Somerset County (3.8%), and Kent County (4%) (Table 2.5).

Table 2.6 Employment Profile of Virginia Shoreline Counties and Independent Cities*

Virginia Counties & Independent Cities	Management, Professional & Related (Percentage)	Service Occupations (Percentage)	Sales & Office (Percentage)	Fishing, Farming & Forestry (Percentage)	Construction, Extraction & Maintenance (Percentage)	Production, Transport & Material Movement (Percentage)
Accomack	24.2	16.7	22.1	5.9	11.0	20.0
Gloucester	31.3	15.2	23.6	1.5	15.9	12.6
Hampton	32.1	15.1	27.8	.03	11.0	13.7
Lancaster	27.6	20.6	25.1	1.9	11.2	13.7
Mathews	27.3	17.1	22.9	1.6	15.4	15.7
Middlesex	30.1	14.0	23.3	2.1	15.4	14.9
Newport News	30.5	17.6	27.6	0.3	10.4	13.6
Norfolk	29.1	19.1	27.7	0.2	10.7	13.2
Northampton	27.1	20.0	19.9	6.6	10.0	16.4
Northumberland	30.0	16.4	23.3	3.8	12.4	14.0
Poquoson	44.1	13.5	20.8	1.5	10.3	9.9
Portsmouth	27.7	16.7	27.8	0.2	12.8	14.7
Suffolk	30.9	13.8	25.3	0.4	11.3	18.5
Virginia Beach	35.9	14.9	30.1	0.1	10.0	9.0
Westmoreland	26.5	16.3	25.8	1.9	13.4	16.1
York	45.9	13.1	24.3	0.3	7.3	9.1

*Source: Year 2000 Census Data obtained from U.S. Census Bureau, 2000 Census

The distribution of occupation types is similar for the 16 counties in Virginia that border the Chesapeake Bay and Coastal Bays. In the Virginia counties, the majorities of workers provide management and professional services (24-45%), or are employed in sales and office occupations (19–30%). Service occupations, construction/maintenance occupations, and production/transportation occupations are in approximately similar amounts by the remainder of the workforce in these counties. Farming, fishing, and forestry occupations employ the smallest percentage of the workforce. The percentage of workers in these occupations is less than 2% of total employment in most counties and independent cities. The exceptions are Northampton County (6.6%), Accomack County (5.9%), and Northumberland County (3.8%) (Table 2.6).

Levels of unemployment ranged in the Maryland counties from 1.9% in Queen Anne’s County to 4.9% in Somerset County and 2.8% in Sussex. Levels of unemployment ranged in Virginia counties from 1.8% in York and Mathews Counties to 4.5% in Accomack County and 4.7% in Norfolk City.

Table 2.7 Employment Rates in Maryland and Delaware Shoreline Counties*

Maryland & Delaware Counties	Labor Force	Number Employed	Percent of Total Population Employed	Number Unemployed	Percent of Total Population Unemployed
Anne Arundel	269,772	250,254	66	8,077	2.1
Baltimore	396,897	379,705	63.7	16,521	2.8
Calvert	39,341	37,604	68.4	1,182	2.1
Cecil	44,866	42,953	66.4	1,834	2.8
Dorchester	15,144	14,255	58.4	882	3.6
Harford	116,981	111,792	68.1	3,522	2.1
Kent	9,733	9,294	59.4	427	2.7
Queen Anne	21,849	21,186	67.4	610	1.9
St. Mary	46,032	41,453	64.1	1,973	3.1
Somerset	10,389	9,368	45.4	1,004	4.9
Talbot	16,789	16,208	59.6	568	2.1
Wicomico	44,815	42,211	63.8	2,472	3.7
Worcester	23,122	21,510	56.5	1,568	4.1
Sussex, DE	73,325	69,596	55.5	3,565	2.8

*Source: Year 2000 Census Data obtained from U.S. Census Bureau, 2000 Census

Unemployment rates are based on the reported values in the 2000 US census; current unemployment rates are likely higher (Tables 2.7-2.8).

Table 2.8 Employment Rates in Virginia Shoreline Counties and Independent Cities*

Virginia Counties & Independent Cities	Labor Force	Number Employed	Percent of Total Population Employed	Number Unemployed	Percent of Total Population Unemployed
Accomack	18,116	16,618	55.3	1,365	4.5
Gloucester	17,879	16,703	62.4	691	2.6
Hampton	71,790	60,810	52.8	4,277	3.7
Lancaster	4,682	4,381	45.6	301	3.1
Mathews	4,242	4,046	53.5	134	1.8
Middlesex	4,475	4,287	52.0	175	2.0
Newport News	92,586	78,194	57.7	4,604	3.4
Norfolk	123,360	87,490	47.6	8,632	4.7
Northampton	5,581	5,177	49.7	389	3.7
Northumberland	5,095	4,894	47.8	201	2.0
Poquoson	5,908	5,550	62.8	182	2.1
Portsmouth	48,163	40,353	52.1	3,352	4.3
Suffolk	30,345	27,519	57.7	1,414	3.0
Virginia Beach	234,257	194,923	60.7	8,247	2.6
Westmoreland	7,472	7,129	55.9	307	2.3
York	29,669	25,433	60.8	735	1.8

*Source: Year 2000 Census Data obtained from U.S. Census Bureau, 2000 Census

Tourism and Fisheries

The natural and cultural resources of the Chesapeake and Coastal Bays are essential components of the economic health of both Maryland and Virginia. A wide variety of resource-dependent commercial and recreational activities are significant to the economy of the region and to the well-being of its citizens. Through these activities, the cultural and natural resources of the Chesapeake and Coastal Bays create jobs, support communities, and generate revenue for the states.

Tourism, for example, has a significant impact on state and local economies in both Maryland and Virginia. Tourists engage in a wide variety of activities in the Chesapeake region including trips to beaches, historic sites, and urban centers. Popular outdoor activities include hiking, biking, sailing,

kayaking, wildlife recreation (i.e., hunting, fishing, wildlife watching), and farm tours. Visitors spent \$9.3 billion in Maryland (MD Office of Tourism Development 2006) and \$15 billion in Virginia in 2004 (Travel Industry Association of America 2005). Those expenditures represent an increase since 2003 of approximately 5% in Maryland and 8.3% in Virginia (Ibid).¹ Domestic tourism industries produced 108,200 jobs in Maryland in 2003 and 203,000 jobs in Virginia in 2004 (Ibid). The top three tourist destinations in Maryland are the Bay region cities of Baltimore, Ocean City, and Annapolis (MD Office of Tourism Development 2006). Virginia's Bay region cities of Virginia Beach and Norfolk are two of the state's top five most visited areas (Travel Industry Association of America 2005).

Recreational users, both tourists and residents, are also a major component of the economic picture in the Bay region. Approximately 1.9 million people engaged in wildlife recreation in Maryland in 2001, and they spent \$1.7 billion on trips, equipment, licenses, etc. (U.S. Dept of Interior 2001). Wildlife recreation is even more profitable in Virginia where 3 million people spent \$1.9 billion in 2001 (Ibid). The Bay's natural resources directly support these economic benefits to the states.

The Chesapeake Bay region is also home to many commercially productive fisheries, including several species of finfish and shellfish (e.g. blue crabs, striped bass, clams, and oysters). The seafood industry, which includes harvesters, growers, processors, packagers, shippers, and retailers, contributes approximately \$400 million to Maryland's economy each year (State of MD 2006). Virginia's seafood industry is the third largest producer of marine products in the nation, contributing approximately \$465 million annually to the Commonwealth's economy (VA Seafood 2004). In 2005, commercial fisheries landings alone earned \$63,669,831 in Maryland and \$155,262,654 in Virginia (NMFS 2006a). These data include ocean landings. More than 6,600 watermen work the Chesapeake Bay providing seafood to 74 seafood processing plants in Maryland that employ over 1300 people (MD Seafood 2005).

¹ These expenditures are state-wide and include but are not limited to the counties bordering the Chesapeake and Coastal Bays.

Virginia has over 194 processing plants and the seafood industry provides more than 11,000 part-time and full-time jobs (VA Seafood 2004). These jobs represent an assortment of positions including day laborers, sales representatives, managers, maintenance workers, delivery personnel, and others. There is reliance on H-2B workers² in this sector, particularly in oyster and crab processing facilities (Kirkley et al. 2005).

Oyster Fishery

The oyster fishery is an important part of the larger Chesapeake Bay seafood industry. Native Americans in the Chesapeake Bay watershed harvested large quantities of oysters to support their coastal villages. Early settlers to the shores of the tidal regions of the Chesapeake Bay quickly learned from Native Americans to harvest and rely upon oysters as part of their food production strategies. However, it was in the late 19th century that Chesapeake Bay oyster fishery became a major source of oysters in North America and a major economic engine for communities, businesses and local governments throughout the watershed. In the 1890s, there were some 4,500 boats of assorted size in the fishery (cited in Wennersten 2001:113). As is the case today, oysters were harvested from public areas by commercial fishermen known locally as watermen. In Virginia, however, some of the harvest is from private leased areas.

There is extensive literature on the oyster fishery, detailing the various harvesting practices used (e.g., diving, dredging under sail or power, tonging either by hand or with hydraulics), harvest levels, changes in regulations, and the special role of the Chesapeake's once-great fleet of skipjacks, the shallow draft, wide-beamed sail-powered dredging vessels made and used by watermen (cf. Blackistone 2001; Byron 1977; Peffer 1979; Vojtech 1993).

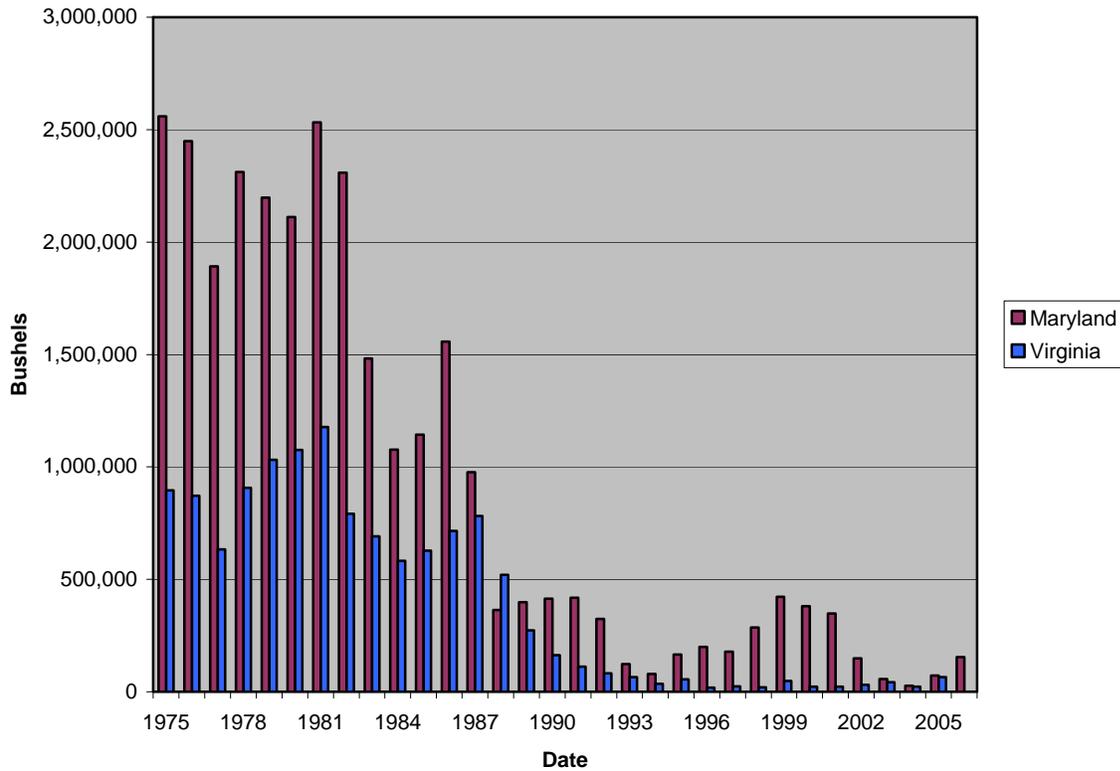
Oyster harvests from the Chesapeake Bay have declined significantly over the past two decades, due to disease, harvesting pressures and declining water quality and habitat (Figure 2.1).

² The H-2B worker program provides visas to support foreign workers for temporary or seasonal positions.

Estimates for the 2005 season calculate Virginia's public landings at 49,233 bushels and private landings at 16,297 bushels for a total of 65,530 bushels (See Figure 2.1). For Maryland, harvest from 2005 season yielded 72,218 bushels at a dockside value of \$1,125,074; harvest from the 2006 season yielded 154,436 bushels for a dockside value of \$4,734,818; and harvest from the 2007 season yielded 165,436 bushels with a dockside value of \$5,017,498 (MD DNR 2008).³ Maryland oyster harvest for the period of 2005-2007 totaled 391,713 bushels of which only 9,366 (or about 2% of the total) were harvested from oyster reserves (MD DNR 2008). Due to increases in rainfall, which lowers disease mortality, these recent harvests in Maryland are above the record lows of 26,495 bushels in the 2004 season (Ibid). However, they remain considerably lower than in the past and millions of bushels away from the state's targeted goal of 4.9 million bushels annually, the average harvest for the 1920-1970 time period (Lipton 2005).

³ Estimates for the Virginia 2005-2006 season and more recent years have not yet been released.

Figure 2.1 Oyster Harvests*



*Source: Data from Maryland Department of Natural Resources (2008) and Virginia Marine Resource Commission (2005).

Although oystering today earns watermen much less than what they earn from crabbing during the spring and summer months, dredging or tonging for oysters in fall and winter still enables watermen to earn money and to get out and work on the water. This can provide small amounts of much needed income which act as a financial safety valve for watermen families (NRC 2004; Paolisso 2005a).

Watermen in both Maryland and Virginia must purchase a special license to harvest oysters. Virginia licenses are purchased by gear type. In Maryland, anyone seeking to harvest oysters must first be in possession of an Oyster Harvesting License (OYH) or a Tidal Fish License (TFL), which allows the holder to harvest a range of commercially valuable, marine species in the Bay. To be able to harvest oysters in any particular year, holders of OYH and TFL licenses must also pay an annual oyster

surcharge, which currently costs \$300. In any given year, many TFL license holders elect not to oyster. Thus, for any year, the number of oyster surcharges purchased by OYH and TFL license holders is the best indicator of number of Maryland harvesters active for that year in the fishery.

In 2001, more than a thousand watermen in Maryland paid the oyster surcharge and 320 in Virginia held oyster gear licenses (Table 2.9). That same year, these harvesters earned an estimated \$5,300 per license (either OYH or TFL) in Maryland and \$1,800 per license in Virginia (NRC 2004). In 2004, only 284 watermen in Maryland purchased an oyster surcharge (MD DNR 2006b), while 420 watermen in Virginia held oyster licenses (Table 2.9). Overall, the decline in number of watermen paying the oyster surcharge in Maryland has been more pronounced between 1999 and 2006, relative to the changes in oyster licensing in Virginia, where the trend is one of shorter period declines and increases.

Table 2.9 Oyster Surcharges and Licenses per Year for Maryland and Virginia*

Year	1999	2000	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006
Maryland Number of Oyster Surcharges	1135	1031	1004	725	461	284	420	577
Virginia Licenses Sold for All Kinds of Harvesting Gear	406	255	320	546	312	420	N/A	N/A

*Source: Data from Maryland Department of Natural Resources (2008) and Virginia Marine Resource Commission (2005).

Oystering in Maryland is done primarily on public grounds during the winter season (depending on the type of harvest equipment used, a designated time frame between October and March) (MD DNR 2006a). In Virginia, a significant portion of landings come from privately held leases, which are often harvested during the summer months, while public beds are used for oystering in the winter months (NRC 2004). During the 1990s, more than 96% of the oyster harvest in Maryland came from public beds, while over 60% of Virginia’s harvest came from privately leased beds. In 2004, Virginia growers utilized 265 leases for oyster culture. In 2005, the number of leases used grew to 282 (Murray and Oesterling 2006).

Aquaculture operations are diverse and can include growers singly engaged in oyster aquaculture, wild harvesters who also grow, and processors engaged in aquaculture to serve their shucking needs. Intensive aquaculture of native oysters can be performed in several different ways to serve a variety of markets. Historically, oyster grow-out operations involved moving wild seed to privately leased ground (Murray and Oesterling 2006). Due to increased disease and mortality rates, this type of aquaculture is rarely practiced today. Intensive native aquaculture is primarily conducted in contained racks, floats, or bags either on bottom or off bottom.

From 2004-2005, there was a gradual increase in the amount of leased bottom used for oyster aquaculture in containers in Virginia, as well as an increase in the amount of oyster seed sold by hatcheries (Murray and Oesterling 2006). While oyster aquaculture currently exists at a relatively small scale as compared to clam aquaculture, this growth is expected to continue. With the exception of those involved in the Virginia Seafood Council trials with *C. ariakensis*, growers are using *C. virginica*, often disease-resistant strains purchased as seed from hatcheries. There is increasing interest in growing triploid *C. virginica*.⁴ Growers in Virginia report primary sales outside of the Commonwealth, largely targeted to the half-shell market (as opposed to the shucked market) (Murray and Oesterling 2006). Reported prices in 2004-2005 were an average of \$0.29 per oyster (Ibid). A significant number of growers are employed in oyster aquaculture part-time (a 2006 Virginia survey reported 30 out of 44 growers participating were employed part-time) (Murray and Oesterling 2006).

Due to variations in oyster population levels, regulatory frameworks, and structural disparities, the oyster industries in Maryland and Virginia are quite distinct, although they share a long history of supporting coastal communities. Processing, wholesale, and retail operations continue to operate in the region, but are increasingly dependent on oysters imported from elsewhere. The processing sector in Maryland, which consisted of 11 processing plants employing 249 people in 1997, is smaller than in Virginia, where 21 plants employed 389 employees that same year (NRC 2004: 107; Muth et al. 2000).⁵

The oyster fishery is an important part of the larger seafood industry in the Bay region. The native oyster, *C. virginica*, is one of the region's valuable natural resources. The oyster has a direct value as food source for consumers and as a product for the industry that catches, grows, processes,

⁴ Triploidy refers to the manipulation of the chromosomes through chemical treatment or selective breeding, which results in three sets of chromosomes instead of the normal two, and renders the oyster sterile. Triploid oysters can grow faster, using energy for growth that would otherwise be devoted to reproduction. If growth can be accelerated, oysters can reach market size before they are likely to suffer mortality from disease (approximately 2-3 years).

⁵ Updated counts of processing plants are pending.

and sells the shellfish (Lipton 2005). Oysters also have an indirect value derived from the ecological services they provide. Oyster reefs provide habitat for other commercially valuable species (e.g. blue crab). Oysters' contribution to water quality can lead to an increase in recreational activities such as boating or swimming, and a reduction in the costs of water quality improvement measures. Oystering also constitutes an important part of the cultural heritage of watermen communities in both Virginia and Maryland.

Conclusions

The Chesapeake Bay plays a prominent role in the lives of the people who reside in its watershed. This is true not only for watermen, but for all of the people who live and work in the region. People who eat Bay seafood, scientists who study the Bay, and people who use the Bay as a place of recreation are all connected to the Chesapeake and are all a part of the region's character. Human interaction with the Bay throughout history and today has contributed to a strong sense of local identity, rooted in shared experiences and traditions, yet encompassing the diversity of the Bay's people. This diversity is mirrored in the wealth and variety of cultural resources the region contains.

3. Approach, Research Design and Study Sample

Standard social impact assessment (SIA) studies include attention to potential impacts on population characteristics (present population makeup and expected changes, seasonal or migratory flows, and diversity), community and institutional structures (the character of local political systems, employment patterns, participation in voluntary associations, religious entities, or interest groups and linkages to larger political systems), political and social resources, individual and family changes (factors influencing daily life), and community resources (natural resource access and use, housing patterns, access to services such as health care) (Inter-organizational Committee 1994). SIA methods are used to evaluate changes in each of these elements of the human environment that may occur as a result of a proposed action. Proposed actions and alternatives must be articulated in detail, specifying the exact locations, land use requirements, facility needs, construction plans, work force requirements, institutional resource needs, etc. of the proposed action (Ibid).

This EIS is unique in that the proposed action and alternatives being evaluated may impact an entire region and in that the action and alternatives are less highly specified than EIS processes that focus on a localized project with defined labor needs (e.g. the construction of a bridge or dam). A wide variety of diverse stakeholder groups may be affected by the proposed action, including groups who lack homogeneity and groups who are geographically dispersed (See Appendix 1). While this assessment shares the objectives of a standard SIA, its character is a product of these circumstances. This impact assessment is also unique in that it adds an additional element of inquiry that is an extension of our larger interests and work in the Chesapeake Bay (cf. Paolisso 2005a; 2005b; 2002; see also Greer 2003 for an excellent overview of this anthropological work). This work includes an explicit interest in cultural (shared) knowledge about the environment and its influence on value and behavior.

The cultural and socioeconomic assessment began in May of 2004. The original scope of work was expanded in 2005 and further expanded in 2006. The assessment in its entirety encompasses the following tasks:

- Identifying cultural models for understanding the proposed action and alternatives;
- Identifying the cultural and socioeconomic implications of the proposed action and alternatives;
- Collaborating with others involved in developing the EIS;
- Identifying the range of cultural and socioeconomic constraints and opportunities to native and non-native aquaculture; and
- Exploring perceptions of adequacy of information and time frame for a decision.

As a result of the continued expansion and evolution of this research, we have built several layers of understanding and knowledge regarding these issues over approximately four years of engagement. Five reports/publications have been produced from our research to date. (Paolisso, Herman and Dery 2006; Paolisso, Dery and Herman 2006; Paolisso and Dery 2006; Dery and Paolisso 2006; Paolisso and Dery 2008). The results presented here are cumulative and reflect the aggregate nature of our work.

We define culture as “shared, learned knowledge and values” that different groups use to understand environmental issues for the Chesapeake. To use this cultural approach, we need to collect information on explicit cultural knowledge and values from placed-based communities and from dispersed groups (managers, scientists, seafood consumers, recreational users of the Bay, etc.), analyze these data using systematic qualitative and quantitative methods in anthropology (text to consensus analysis, all reinforced and framed by good ethnography) to identify cognitive models and potential impacts that are similar and different within and across groups. The result of this approach is an analysis of the impacts of restoration, informed by a comparative study of the underlying core of

knowledge and beliefs that groups are applying to various issues, in this case, the introduction of a non-native oyster.

We maintain a theoretical interest in cultural models, situated within a broader frame of cognitive and environmental anthropology. Cultural models are shared implicit and tacit understandings about how the world works. They are cognitive frameworks used by individuals to process and organize information, make decisions, and guide behavior. In an oft-quoted definition, Quinn and Holland describe cultural models as “presupposed, taken-for-granted models of the world that are widely shared by members of a society and that play an enormous role in their understanding of that world and their behavior in it” (Quinn and Holland 1987: 4). Cultural models are thus representations of “that knowledge individuals need to know to behave in appropriate ways,” vis-à-vis the norms and practices of their group (Goodenough 1957).

Why use this cognitive approach of cultural models to conduct cultural analysis of the oyster fishery? First, a fundamental assumption of cultural modeling is that when individuals engage the world, they cannot possibly attend to it in all of its complexity. Consequently, individuals must use simplified, cognitive models to reason with or calculate by mentally manipulating the parts of the model to solve problems or interpret situations or events (D’Andrade 1995). Second, time is often of the essence, with an individual needing to make a decision, understand a situation, or provide verbal or behavioral responses with little or no delay. Thus, the cultural model used should contain essential or primary cultural knowledge that forms or reinforces core cultural beliefs and values among a group who shares that cultural model. Third, the cultural model identified helps explain behavior and cultural knowledge and values in related domains, both among group members and in the views and behaviors of group members toward other groups.

As a complement to the qualitative, cultural model approach, we also use a quantitative approach that looks for patterns of agreement and disagreement in knowledge and values about

Chesapeake fisheries. Patterns of agreement–disagreement are key data for studies of intra-cultural variation in knowledge of a particular area or domain. By investigating this variation, we can begin to understand how individuals learn and transmit information on fisheries. Specifically, we can investigate whether significant variation in knowledge is idiosyncratic or patterned within or between groups. This quantitative component involves analyzing survey data using cultural consensus models (Romney, Weller, and Batchelder 1986; Romney, Batchelder, and Weller 1987; Weller 2007) to determine to what degree people are drawing upon a shared knowledge. “The cultural consensus model formalizes the insight that agreement often reflects shared knowledge and allows the estimation of individual knowledge levels (cultural competence) from inter-respondent agreement. The central idea is that agreement among respondents is a function of the extent to which each knows the culturally defined “truth” (Kempton et al. 1996:235). The model provides an estimate of each individual informant’s competency (the degree to which each informant represents a shared cultural knowledge about the given domain). These estimates are then used to determine the “correct” response and their associated level of confidence.

The consensus model is based on the assumption of a coherent cultural domain shared across informants, and it provides a criterion for assessing whether this assumption is met. This criterion is determined through factor analysis (minimum residual or maximum likelihood, depending on the data) of the inter-informant agreement matrix. If this procedure yields a single factor solution (the first factor’s Eigen value is greater than or equal to three times the second factor’s Eigen value), then the agreement data fit the consensus model. Informants’ loadings on the first factor represent their cultural competencies, or amount of agreement with the pattern of responses that form the overall consensus. If the data fit the cultural consensus model, we conclude that individual competencies are based on one underlying cultural system that individuals share to varying degrees.

We employ this cognitive theoretical orientation here to help us describe what we suspect are long-term, wide reaching shifts in cultural knowledge surrounding oysters and the Bay. While these shifts may be less apparent and more difficult to measure than the socioeconomic impacts we investigate (e.g. expected changes in income), we believe these cultural changes are critical to understanding behavior and regional identity.

We feel that the oyster is at the center of complex intra- and inter-group cognition about the Chesapeake Bay. It is our hypothesis that the introduction of non-native oyster will affect existing cultural conceptions of the oyster and of the Bay in unstated but important ways. We are not assigning value to those changes, but arguing that they should be identified. In order to achieve this, all groups' cultural knowledge and beliefs must be "dredged up" and looked at for their impact on 1) how we understand, value, and use the Bay and its resources, and 2) how it affects our understanding of, support for, or resistance to policies and programs that manage and sustain Bay natural resources. Attention to cultural knowledge, then, is not only warranted but essential in our view. Our goal is to provide the necessary background information to the EIS that will allow policy makers to appreciate the cultural context for their decisions.

Research Design & Methods

We have utilized a variety of methods to conduct this assessment, including both qualitative and quantitative approaches. We use methods that compliment and inform one another, providing a more holistic and comprehensive analysis than the use of one method alone. These methods include literature reviews, key informant interviews (30 were conducted, primarily in 2004), participant observation, and the use of two survey instruments. (Please refer to Paolisso, Dery and Herman 2006 and Appendix 1 for an expanded explanation of the methods and protocols used.)

Our use of two separate survey instruments reflects the cumulative nature of the assessment. The first survey, distributed in 2004, was designed to systematically collect information on different

groups' views of oysters and oyster restoration. Some of the perceptions we captured were quite general in nature, and we discovered that stakeholders often lacked detailed knowledge of oyster management. The survey asked respondents for their level of agreement with statements according to a six-point scale, ranging from (1) (Strongly Disagree) to (6) (Strongly Agree). The statements used in the questionnaire were those we identified as representing important cultural beliefs and values, within and between groups. The survey also collected information on respondents' relevant personal histories. The stakeholder groups we targeted included watermen, scientists, environmentalists, recreational fishers, and the seafood eating public. Oyster retailers, processors, and distributors were included in a subsequent distribution.

The second survey, distributed in 2007, was designed specifically to serve three functions. First, we wanted to obtain additional descriptive information about our stakeholder groups to strengthen our understanding of who they are. Second, we wanted to refine and test the cultural models we constructed. Third, we wanted to test the existence and distribution of hypothesized impacts for each restoration alternative. Survey questions were written to achieve these three objectives and employed a variety of scales (binary or yes/no, and rating levels of importance, etc.). Since stakeholder groups will be differentially impacted by the proposed restoration action(s), we wrote distinct surveys for each group to extract information on the impacts specific to them. However, all surveys also included a set of common questions that we used to investigate the presence of cultural models. We targeted the same stakeholders as we had for the first survey, but added oyster growers as an additional group. We also redefined our sampling strategy for the second survey (see Appendix 1).

We consider each of these groups to have a vested interest in oyster restoration. Watermen, growers, processors/distributors, and restaurant owners all draw some amount of income or revenue from the sale of oysters. Recreational users access the Chesapeake for pleasure or enjoyment. Recreational use could be impacted by oyster restoration (i.e. if water quality improves, more

recreational users will visit the Bay) and recreational users increasingly have a strong voice in Bay politics. Scientists dedicate significant portions of their careers to studying oysters and/or Bay ecology, plus the information they produce is used to determine policy. Environmentalists are often directly involved in restoration projects, lobbying for restoration policies they support, or otherwise taking actions that affect oyster populations. Further, environmentalists also have a powerful political voice.

Table 3.1 Survey Sample I

	Population Targeted	Sampled	Resultant Sample	Response Rate
Watermen	MD = 284 VA = 180	MD = 284 VA = 180	MD = 55 VA = 36 Total = 91	MD = 19% VA = 20% Both = 19%
Recreational Fishers	46,693	MD = 300 VA = 300	MD = 68 VA = 73 Total = 141	MD = 23% VA = 24% Both = 24%
Environmentalists	CBF = 175 TOGA = 300	CBF = 175 TOGA = 300	CBF = 19 TOGA = 15	CBF = 11% TOGA = 5%
Scientists	124	124	33	26%
Seafood Consumers	Seafood Festival Attendees	Unknown	123	Unknown
Industry	MD = 25 VA = 156	MD = 25 VA = 156	MD = 11 VA = 53 Total = 64	MD = 44% VA = 34% Both = 35%
Total for All		1844	484	26%

CBF= Chesapeake Bay Foundation; TOGA= Tidewater Oyster Gardeners Association

Political figures, people working on regulatory issues related to oyster restoration, owners of Bayside property, tax payers, and employees of oyster processing facilities comprise additional stakeholder groups that we did not have the resources (time) to target. For each of the seven groups, we pursued parallel lines of inquiry in both Maryland and Virginia. We felt that separating the states conceptually

and methodologically allowed us to obtain a more holistic and accurate understanding of the variability within the Chesapeake region. In description and analysis, we explore the relevance of state residence, income differences, ethnicity, and gender for all study groups where relevant differences occur.

Table 3.2 Survey Sample II

	Sample Targeted	Distribution Failures*	Viable Sample	Resultant Sample	Response Rate
Watermen	MD = 1038 VA = 493	MD = 16 (M), 27 (N/A) VA = 6 (M), 1 (N/A)	MD = 995 VA = 486	MD = 266 VA = 111 Total = 377	MD = 27% VA = 23% Both = 25%
Recreational Fishers	MD = 250 VA = 250	MD = 32 (M) VA = 38 (M)	MD = 218 VA = 212	MD = 85 VA = 66 Total = 151	MD = 39% VA = 31% Both = 36%
Environmentalists	44 Organizations		44 Organizations	43	Unknown
Scientists	84	6 (M)	78	30	38%
Restaurant Owners	MD = 50 VA = 13	MD = 2 (M), 1 (N/A) VA = 2 (M)	MD = 47 VA = 11	MD = 10 VA = 6 Total = 16	MD = 21% VA = 55% Both = 28%
Oyster Growers	MD = 17 VA = 110	MD = 1 (M), 4 (N/A) VA = 2 (M), 13 (N/A)	MD = 12 VA = 95	MD = 7 VA = 22 Total = 29	MD = 58% VA = 23% Both = 27%
Oyster Processors & Shippers	MD = 120 VA = 41	MD = 2 (M), 24 (N/A) VA = 1 (M)	MD = 94 VA = 40	MD = 30 VA = 9 Total = 39	MD = 32% VA = 23% Both = 29%

* (M) Mailing Problems, (N/A) Not Oystering, Processing, Selling, Distributing, or Growing Oysters

Sample Characteristics Relevant to Oystering

We include here additional socio-demographic and economic background information for the study groups. This information complements the fishery-level information presented in section 2. It differs in that 1) it comes mainly from our 2007 survey and 2) the results are relevant for understanding the following cultural model of oyster restoration and the responses by stakeholder groups about the impacts of the EIS action and alternatives.

Watermen:

The watermen who responded to our 2007 survey averaged about 51 years of age (Figure 3.1).

On average, these watermen have “worked the water” commercially for about 30 years (Figure 3.2).

Figure 3.1 Ages of Commercial Watermen

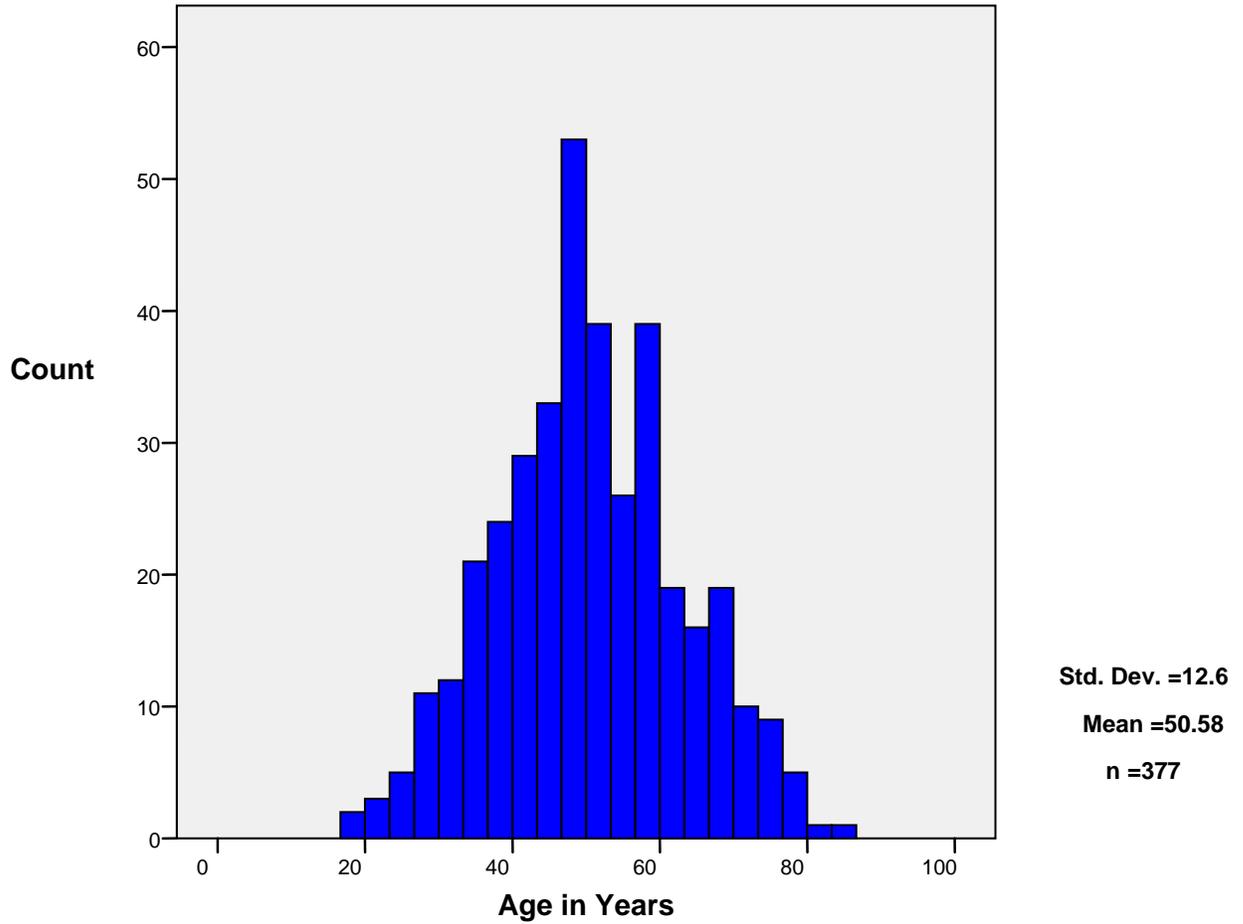
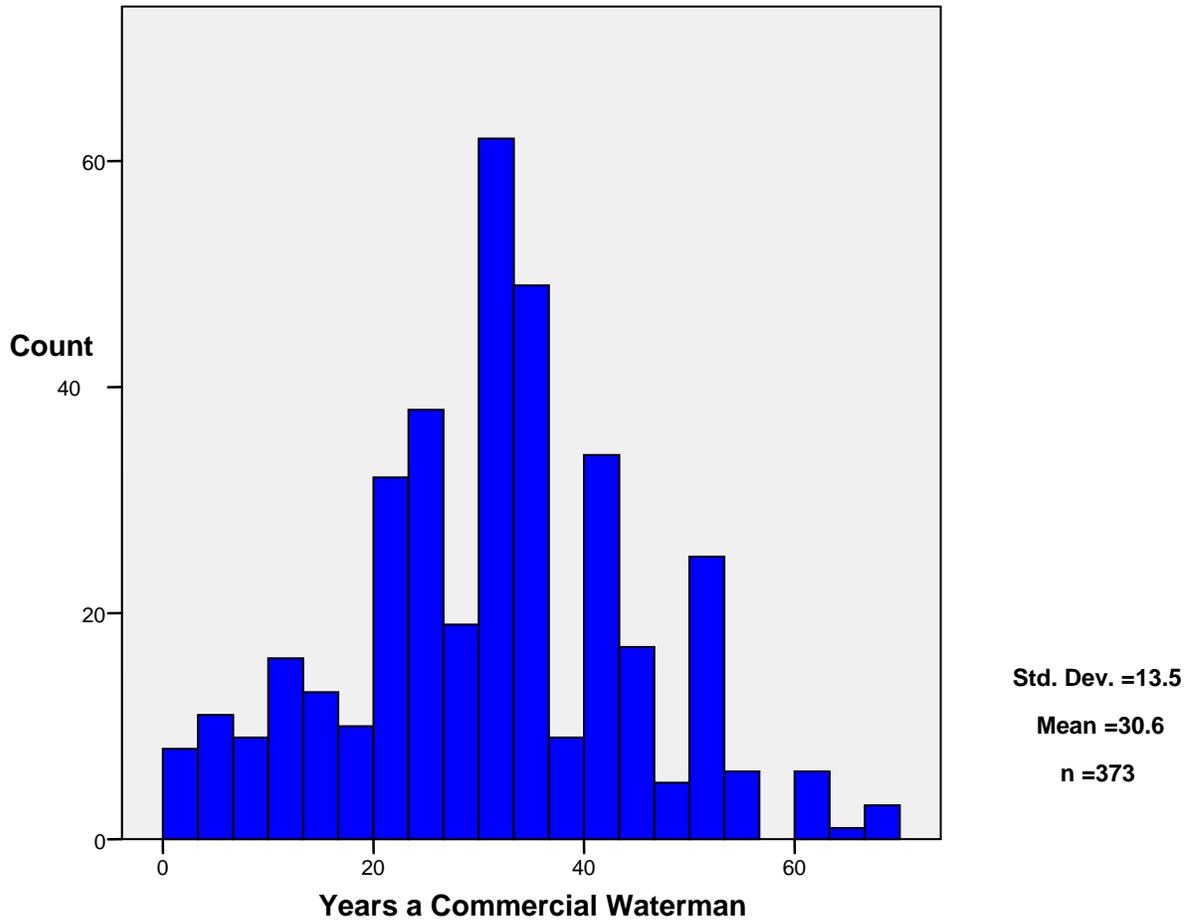


Figure 3.2 Number of Years a Commercial Waterman



There is no significant difference in age or years working as a commercial waterman depending on their state of residence. Close to 76% of these watermen reported that they harvested oysters during the 2006 season (Table 3.3).

Table 3.3 Watermen Harvesting Oysters Last Season

	Count	Percent
Yes	285	75.8
No	91	24.2
Total	376	100.0

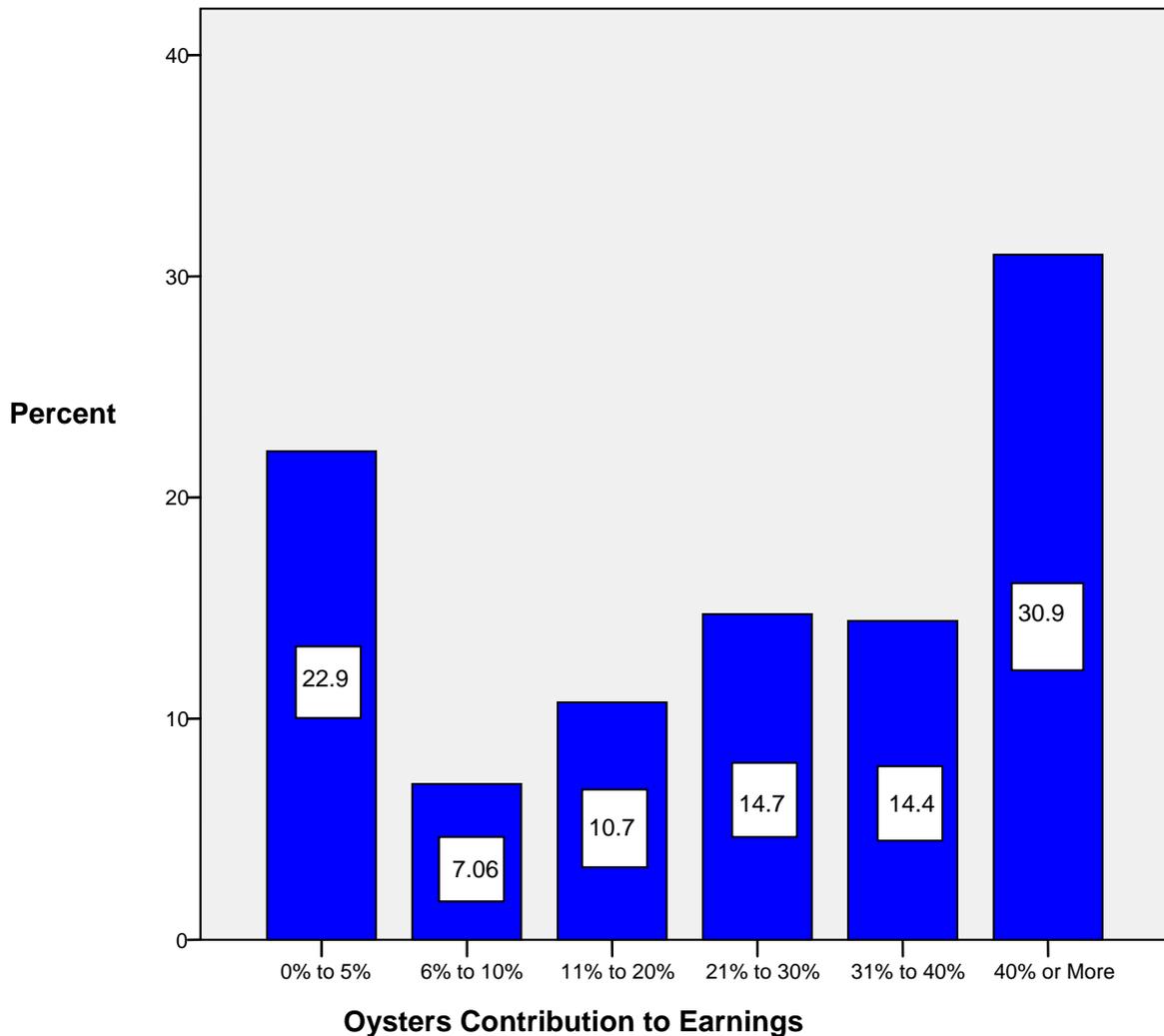
Approximately 66% of these watermen reported oystering between 4 and 5 days per week for the 2006 season, and another 23 percent oystered an average of 3 days per week last season (Table 3.4).

Table 3.4 Average Number of Days Watermen Oyster per Week

Days per Week	Count	%
1 Day a Week	9	3.2%
2 Days a Week	22	7.8%
3 Days a Week	65	23%
4 to 5 Days a Week	186	66%
Total	282	100%

For watermen who harvested oysters last season, their daily harvest was a median of 10 bushels. The contribution of this harvest to their commercial income varied. About 30% of the watermen who harvested oysters last season reported that oyster income represented less than 10% of their commercial fishing income. Approximately 25% of watermen who harvested oysters last year reported between 11% and 30% contribution to their commercial fishing income. Finally, about 45% of watermen reported a 31% or higher contribution from oysters to their commercial income (Figure 3.3).

Figure 3.3 Percent Contribution of Oyster Harvest (2005-2006) to Watermen's Commercial Fishing Earnings



In response to a survey question about what watermen would do if oyster harvests do not improve, almost 24% (n=76) responded that they would stop oystering next season (2007). Conversely, approximately 60% (n=192) of watermen responded they would continue harvesting indefinitely despite no improvement in the number of oysters available to harvest (Table 3.5). Of the watermen who would stop harvesting in the 2007 season, 55% (n=42) earn only between 0 and 10% of their fishing income from oystering. Of the watermen who would continue harvesting oysters indefinitely, almost 38% (n=72) reported earning 40% or more of their fishing income from oystering

(Table 3.5). These findings suggest that those earning the least amount from oystering are those most likely to leave the fishery if harvests do not improve, and vice versa. There were no significant differences in age or years experience by whether a watermen would leave the fishery next season, within 5 years or would continue indefinitely.

Table 3.5 Watermen Harvest Responses if Harvests Do Not Improve by Oyster Harvest Contribution to Earnings

Harvest Response		Contribution of Oysters to Earnings				Total
		0 to 10%	11 to 30%	31 to 40%	40% or more	
Stop Harvesting Next Season	# Watermen	42	20	4	10	76
	% Watermen	55.3%	26.3%	5.3%	13.2%	100.0%
	% of Total	13.4%	6.4%	1.3%	3.2%	24.3%
Stop Harvesting In Next 5 Years	# Watermen	12	9	6	18	45
	% Watermen	26.7%	20.0%	13.3%	40.0%	100.0%
	% of Total	3.8%	2.9%	1.9%	5.8%	14.4%
Would Not Stop Harvesting	# Watermen	31	52	37	72	192
	% Watermen	16.1%	27.1%	19.3%	37.5%	100.0%
	% of Total	9.9%	16.6%	11.8%	23.0%	61.3%
Total	# Watermen	85	81	47	100	313
	% of Total	27.2%	25.9%	15.0%	31.9%	100.0%

Growers: All growers who responded to our 2007 survey have grown oysters in the past three years, at a variety of scales. The growers participating also reflect the state variations that exist within oyster aquaculture in the Chesapeake, with 76% of respondents growing in Virginia and 24% in Maryland. Like other direct users of oysters, the population of growers includes many individuals in the older age ranges (45% of 2007 respondents were 56 years old or older). Unlike watermen and industry members, most growers (unless they are also processors) likely did not inherit their businesses from previous generations of family.

Approximately 30% have owned or operated their businesses for five years or less, while another 38% have been in business for more than 16 years (Table 3.6). We believe the long-term business owners have diversified operations, either in processing (all but one of the long-term growers are serving the shucked market), in growing other types of shellfish (e.g. clams), or in selling seafood. Most respondents' (82%) growing operations support one full-time job or less and a majority (78%) are supporting three or fewer part-time positions. They are engaging in aquaculture part-time and relying primarily their own labor, which is consistent with the broader population of growers as mentioned above. Unlike industry members, many growers do not depend completely on income earned from oyster production.

Table 3.6 Length of Time Owned Aquaculture Business

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
0-5 Years	7	29.2	29.2
6-10 Years	5	20.8	50.0
11-15 Years	3	12.5	62.5
16 Years or More	9	37.5	100.0
Total	24	100.0	
Not Reported	5		
Total	29		

Our survey revealed interesting differences between the markets that growers in Maryland and Virginia are targeting (see Table 3.7). Approximately 50% of the growers in Virginia and 43% in Maryland are selling to the half-shell market, as we expected, but a majority of Marylanders (57%) and 28% of Virginians are serving other markets. Such markets include direct retail via the internet and on-site sales, as well as sales to restaurants.

Table 3.7 Markets in Which the Majority of Respondents' Oysters Were Sold In Over the Past Three Years

		Market Where Oysters Sold			
		Shucked Oyster Market	Half-shell Oyster Market	Other	Total
Maryland	Count	0	3	4	7
	% within State of Business	.0%	42.9%	57.1%	100.0%
Virginia	Count	4	9	5	18
	% within State of Business	22.2%	50.0%	27.8%	100.0%
Total	Count	4	12	9	25
	% within State of Business	16.0%	48.0%	36.0%	100.0%

There are some (22%) growers targeting the shucked market in Virginia (these are likely integrated operations), but none are doing so in Maryland. The half-shell market generally yields a higher per-unit price than the shucked market. However, certain oyster characteristics are favored by the different markets; the half-shell market prefers plump oysters that adhere to a particular aesthetic (e.g. shape and flavor), while the shucked market prefers oysters with shells that can be pried open easily and quickly. Growers targeting these different sales outlets obviously attempt to grow oysters with the characteristics that are demanded by the market(s) they serve. Growers' dependence on oysters varies depending on the size and nature of their operations, the degree to which they are diversified or vertically integrated, and the markets they target.

Processors and Shippers: There is a significant amount of diversity in the processing, shipping, and sales sector of the oyster industry. Businesses vary in their involvement in different economic activities, which can include wild harvesting, aquaculture, processing, and selling oysters in a number of settings (wholesale, retail, via the internet, etc.) to different markets (e.g. shucked, half-shell). There is not only diversity, but also vertical integration within the industry. Some processors also grow

oysters to supply their processing facilities (26% of 2007 sample reported engagement in aquaculture). Processing can include shucking, freezing, packing, adding value such as breaching oyster products, etc. Processing houses report purchasing oysters from both wild harvesters and aquaculturalists, from both within and outside of the Chesapeake region (Dery and Paolisso 2006). Oyster processors and shippers also reported participating in activities as diverse as operating restaurants and running commercial shellfish seed nurseries (Dery and Paolisso 2006).

It is important to note that our sample (2007 survey) of oyster processors and shippers in Maryland is broader in coverage than in Virginia, since Virginia firms are licensed with a specific oyster processing designation (see Appendix 1). In Maryland, firms that do not process but repack, ship, or reship oysters are also included; thus, we received responses from 30 Maryland businesses and 9 Virginia businesses. Although our industry sample is purposive and relatively small, we feel the results are robust since the members included will be those impacted by restoration action.

Oyster processors and shippers, like watermen and growers, are a relatively older population; 41% of our respondents were in the 46-55 year old range and 39% were 56 years or older. Many of them have owned or operated their businesses for longer than 10 years (Table 3.8) and have an established presence in their respective communities. Oyster processors and shippers we spoke with talked about their personal connections to the native oyster and to the oyster industry, which often includes multi-generational family businesses. They are well aware of the potential that successful oyster restoration has for alleviating threats to their livelihoods.

Table 3.8 Length of Time Business Owned

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
0-5 Years	6	15.8	15.8
6-10 Years	5	13.2	28.9
11-15 Years	5	13.2	42.1
16-20 Years	5	13.2	55.3
25+ Years	17	44.7	100.0
Total	38	100.0	

The degree to which oyster processors and shippers will be impacted by restoration choices is tied to their dependence on oysters within their overall business strategies. Many processing houses deal in crabs, clams, or other species as well as oysters. Since Chesapeake oyster harvests have been low in recent decades, imported oysters are increasingly present in the region’s seafood operations. The impacts of restoration, then, are also related to the degree of processor reliance on locally sourced oysters. Businesses with a heavy reliance on local oysters will be impacted more severely by restoration success or failure than businesses that are less dependent on Bay oysters.

Table 3.9 Oysters - Percentage of Shellstock Handled

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Approximately 25% of Shellstock Handled	13	33.3	33.3
Approximately 50% of Shellstock Handled	2	5.1	38.5
Approximately 75% of Shellstock Handled	9	23.1	61.5
All (100% of Shellstock Handled)	15	38.5	100.0
Total	39	100.0	

The majority of our respondents reported both a heavy reliance on oysters as a species (75% or more shellstock handled) (Table 3.9) and on Chesapeake sourced oysters (more than 50% of oysters

handled) (Table 3.10). This suggests the processing and shipping stakeholders will be significantly affected by restoration action(s).

Table 3.10 Percentage of Oysters Handled from the Chesapeake Bay

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
0%	2	5.0	5.0
1% to 10%	3	7.5	12.5
11% to 25%	3	7.5	20.0
26% to 50%	6	15.0	35.0
51% to 75%	9	22.5	57.5
76% or more	17	42.5	100.0
Total	40	100.0	

Scientists and Environmentalists: Scientists and environmentalists are distinctive stakeholders since they do not directly depend on the oyster resource for income or to support their livelihood (e.g. watermen, growers, and industry), but they do indirectly depend on oysters since they receive support for their work, which is focused on oysters. The number of scientists whose work is focused entirely on oysters is relatively small, and most environmental organizations focus on oysters only as a component of their more comprehensive efforts. These groups are also much more intimately involved with oysters than recreational users, seafood consumers, or other groups. In many ways, the scientists who work on oyster issues are key stakeholders; they produce the information that restoration and harvest policies are based upon, they spend an enormous amount of time (sometimes decades of their careers) studying oysters, and they have an important role in society as producers of policy-relevant knowledge.

Our investigations confirm that scientists possess a higher degree of knowledge about oysters, the environment in which they live, and the threats to their survival than most other groups. Non-scientists look to scientists and the science they produce to provide answers to questions about the

natural world and how it operates (in this case, understanding oyster population declines, disease, the potential for various restoration strategies to achieve population increases, etc.). Scientists are often more aware than non-scientists of the limitations in the scientific method for providing those answers and of the time required to build thorough scientific understanding of complex systems. Scientists also have a stake in the EIS process in that they are supported to conduct their research by that process. Over \$10 million in public funds have been expended on 40 research projects of varying scales to increase our knowledge of both *C. virginica* and *C. ariakensis* and to aid decision making (DNR 2006c).

Environmentalists have a different kind of relationship to oyster restoration. They are not dependent on oysters for income, but they are involved in oyster restoration activities (this can include the provision of financial support for restoration programs or campaign efforts, volunteering to participate in restoration activities, and political activism on behalf of restoration). Environmentalists can have a powerful voice in the discussion about oyster restoration, especially if they spark the interest of populations that are not generally involved in oyster issues (e.g. urban citizens who are not recreational or commercial users of the Bay). One of the Bay region's most prominent environmental organizations, the Chesapeake Bay Foundation (CBF), has been instrumental in oyster restoration by raising awareness and operating a restoration program of its own. CBF supports citizen oyster growing programs, spat production at its Oyster Restoration Center in Discovery Village, and the operation of an oyster restoration vessel, the *Patricia Campbell*, used in plantings (CBF 2007).

The scientists that responded to our survey range in age from 33 years to 64 years of age, with a mean of 49 years. The vast majority (90%) holds PhDs and they've worked on Chesapeake Bay issues for a mean of 14 years. The environmentalists that responded to our survey ranged in age from 26 years to 84 years of age, with a mean of 53 years. They have been working for or volunteering for environmental groups for a mean of 5 years.

Recreational Fishers and Seafood Consumers: In an effort to capture potential impacts of restoration on the public in a manageable way, we targeted two specific groups, recreational fishers and seafood consumers. In the 2007 survey, we included restaurant owners (experts) who we felt could accurately characterize their customers' habits. We chose these sub-groups for two reasons: first, we feel they are some of the most knowledgeable members of the general public, and second, they definitely have some level of interaction with the Bay, either through fishing or seafood consumption. When appropriate, we have presented aggregate responses for these groups (both restaurant owners and recreational fishers) and labeled them recreational users (there are a total of 16 restaurant owners and 151 recreational fishers in our sample; see Table 3.2).

There are a large number of recreational fishers in both states. National Marine Fisheries Service estimates for 2005 suggest there were approximately 1,064,687 people fishing recreationally in Maryland and 1,054,889 in Virginia (excluding freshwater fishing in both states) (2006b). Since they are numerous, recreational fishers are a relatively powerful political group, and there is a history of conflicts occurring between the recreational and commercial fisheries (e.g. Jensen 1996). The recreational fishers in the 2007 survey range in age from 19 years to 90 years, with a mean of 55 years. The vast majority (98%) are male and more than half (55%) fish in the Chesapeake Bay more than 10 times a year. Recreational fishers are widely distributed across all areas of both states (56% of our respondents are from Maryland and 44% from Virginia), and some drive a couple of hours to reach the Bay. Others live near Chesapeake waters and can access them easily.

All owners in the survey serve oysters in their restaurants, and a majority (63%) is dependent on oysters for 1-10% of their seafood sales (Table 3.11). On average, these restaurants have been in business for an average of 10 years and 88% of them are sourcing oysters from the Chesapeake Bay. It makes sense that these restaurants are sourcing locally when they can, provided prices are acceptable.

Although the supply may be less reliable (i.e., wholesalers that import from a number of different regions can guarantee a constant supply), the quality and freshness of Chesapeake oysters are an asset.

Table 3.11 Percentage of Dishes with Oysters

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
1% to 5%	6	37.5	37.5
6% to 10%	4	25.0	62.5
26% to 40%	5	31.3	93.8
More than 40%	1	6.3	100.0
Total	16	100.0	

4. Cultural Model: Oyster Restoration to Accomplish Multiple Goals

A fundamental premise of our EIS research on Chesapeake Bay oyster restoration is that oysters provide significant cultural meaning and value to Chesapeake Bay stakeholder groups, and that oyster restoration will affect, and be affected by, this cultural meaning and value. We have argued that this is true for stakeholders who have a direct, working relationship with oysters, such as watermen, growers and processors, those who study and manage oysters, and those who fish recreationally or consume seafood (Paolisso, Herman and Dery 2005).

In this section, we draw on qualitative and quantitative information to suggest that the study's stakeholder groups share a generalized cultural model of oyster restoration. The specific components or schemas of this model and their connections were first identified from our interviews, the 2004 survey, review of published information on oysters and restoration, and from our participation and observation with the study's stakeholder groups, including our experiences as participants in the EIS process. Finally, in the 2007 survey we asked a number of questions about oysters as a resource and the factors and benefits of oyster restoration, and we tested the stakeholder agreement with these questions using cultural consensus analysis. The use of these different data sets and approaches to elicit a cultural model of oyster restoration is described in more detail below.

Oyster Restoration and Multiple Goals

Our first task in building the cultural model of "Oysters Restoration to Accomplish Multiple Goals," presented in Figure 4.1, was to identify specific components or schemas that would add specificity to the general proposition that oyster restoration must meet multiple benefits, including ecological, economic and cultural. It is this ethnographic specificity that adds analytical value, since the statement that oyster restoration must meet multiple needs or produce multiple benefits appears

rather obvious and perhaps even trivial. However, what we believe is significant, and to a degree implicit and tacit about this cultural model, is not that it includes well-known oyster restoration benefits of ecology, economy and culture, or that it includes well-known factors or requirements such as policy, science and recognition of natural cycles, but that these factors and benefits are understood by all stakeholders as an integrated whole, if oyster restoration is to be successful. Ethnographically, our understanding is that you can increase oysters, perhaps in aquaculture or on managed reserves and sanctuaries, but that is not the cultural conception that stakeholders across our study groups have of successful oyster restoration in the Chesapeake. Rather, oyster restoration should result in benefits in terms of ecology, economics and culture, and it will take science, policies and recognition that nature will have its management role, too. We present below our qualitative and survey data in support of this subtle yet powerful cultural understanding of oyster restoration as more than just an increase in oysters, but rather an increase that simultaneously accomplishes multiple goals.

Respondents across the study's stakeholder groups told us in many specific ways that oysters provide ecological, economic and cultural benefits (Paolisso, Herman and Dery 2006; Dery and Paolisso 2006). Consistently, respondents told us that oysters provide ecological benefits, which of course is a primary reason for the proposed action and alternatives being evaluated by this EIS. In the 2004 survey, we asked respondents to rate their agreement with the statement, "The primary goal of restoration should be to have a self-sustaining population of oysters that will improve the ecology of the Bay." There was very strong agreement with this statement by all stakeholders surveyed. Combining the response for all stakeholder groups (e.g., public, scientists, environmentalists, recreational fishers, and watermen), 93% of respondents agreed with this statement (Paolisso, Herman and Dery 2006).

In the 2007 survey we asked, "Is maintaining the oyster's role in a functioning ecosystem an important goal?" For all study groups combined, 97% of respondents felt that maintaining the oyster's

ecosystem role was an important restoration goal. We also asked in the 2007 survey, “Is maintaining the oyster’s role in helping to clean up the marine environment an important goal?” Similarly, 96% of all respondents believed that maintaining the oyster’s role in cleaning the marine environment was an important goal.

Qualitative data further support this view. In interviews, we were regularly told that “there will be ecological improvements to the bottom as oysters increase.” Respondents across stakeholder groups recognized the value of oysters as reef builders and filters of water. As one respondent noted, “Look, the thinking is that clear water is good. Clear water is a minor benefit. Oysters are much more important as a reef builder. But I think if we got enough out there, both water clarity and reefs would be built.” Respondents saw the local environmental or ecological benefits of oyster restoration: “In some cases seed plantings have created local positive ecological effects, which in turn has led to increased crabbing and localized spat set.” Another respondent noted that oysters are “...crucial to the health of the Bay. We cannot define the Bay as healthy without an oyster population. It is the single most important factor.”

In the 2004 survey, we also asked respondents to rate their agreement with the statement, “The primary goal of restoration should be to have a self-sustaining population of oysters large enough to support a commercial industry that includes watermen.” As was the case with the statement about ecological and environmental benefits, respondents were overall in agreement with this statement as well (approximately 80% agreed) (Paolisso, Herman and Dery 2006). In the 2007 survey, we asked, “Is economic support to harvesters, coastal communities, and local economies an important goal of oyster restoration?” Across our study groups, 82% of respondents viewed economic support to harvesters, coastal communities and local economies as an important goal of successful oyster restoration. Our interview data also confirmed the survey findings on economic benefits. Respondents reported, “Restoration has kept hope alive in the fishery community,” and “There would be an

economic benefit [of oyster restoration]. There used to be 80-100 oystermen around here. It would be great to put people back to work.”

Finally, in the first-phase of the study, we also inquired about the cultural benefits of oysters. In the 2004 survey, we asked respondents to rate their agreement with the statement, “A key consideration for oyster restoration is the native oyster’s place in the Bay’s cultural history.” About 64% of our respondents agreed with this statement. This percentage of agreement is lower than what was reported for ecological and economic benefits. We believe that part of this lower agreement may be due to some ambiguity among respondents as to what exactly “cultural history” means; we may have found stronger support for cultural benefits if we had asked questions focused on community and heritage.

We reworded our question in the 2007 survey asking, “Is maintaining the value of oysters as part of our history and heritage an important goal of oyster restoration?” Across study groups, 87% of respondents believed that maintaining oysters as part of our history and heritage is an important goal of restoration. We also found support for the history and heritage benefits in qualitative statements made during interviews, such as “The benefits of [oyster] restoration for communities are that they get activated.” We also heard, “Restoration has kept alive a historically valued part of the culture in MD and to a lesser degree, in VA,” and, “Restoration has created aesthetic value for the Bay.”

We represent respondents’ views of the ecological, economic and cultural benefits of oyster restoration in the cultural model with a circle divided by dotted lines into three equal parts (Figure 5.1). We elected to leave the parts equal in size and the line dotted in order to convey that these benefits are inter-dependent. The cultural model in Figure 4.1 includes the schema “Sustainable Oyster Population in the Chesapeake Bay.” A “sustainable oyster population” is one that can survive and reproduce under current and future conditions in the Chesapeake Bay. Included in our stakeholders’

understanding of sustainable oyster population is the tacit view of an oyster population that “naturally” reproduces and survives.

The cultural model links “sustainable oyster population” to specific restoration actions. Among our respondents, there is generalized agreement on the need for restoration action to accomplish a sustainable population of oysters. We did not encounter, with any stakeholder group, the belief that a sustainable oyster population is achievable without restoration assistance, at least for the foreseeable future. Thus, views of oysters as a resource are tied to ideas about restoration.

The EIS is evaluating a restoration action to introduce a non-native oyster and continue with restoration of the native oyster. Only a very few of the stakeholders interviewed or surveyed knew this specific information. Most respondents, especially among stakeholders who do not directly work with oysters, have little detailed information on oyster restoration actions. Instead, ethnographic insights from interviews suggest a schema for “specific restoration action” as any public-funded, science-based action that increases oyster populations. Surveys reveal that 85% of the study’s stakeholders strongly support the use of public funding of oyster restoration.

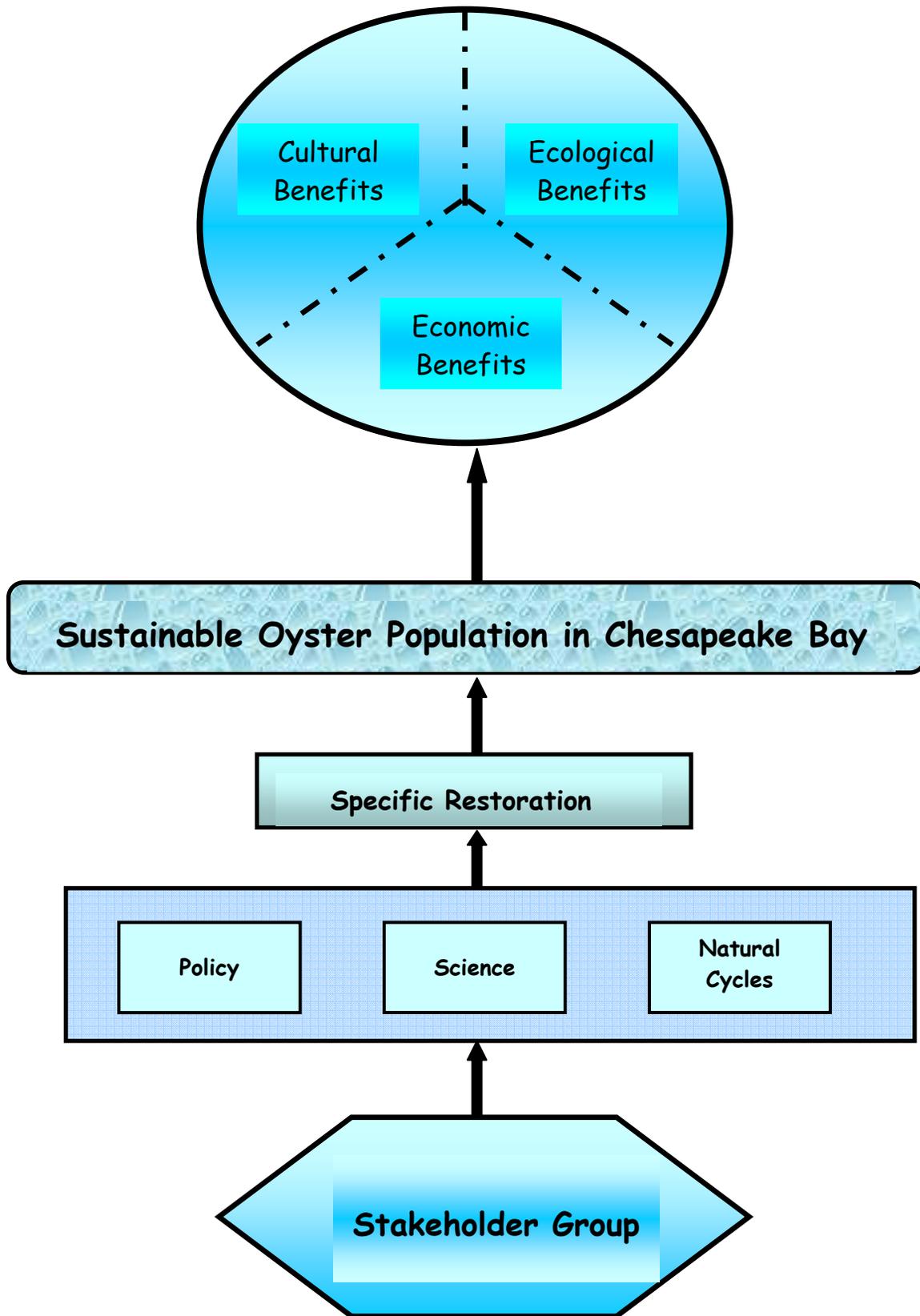


Figure 4.1 Oyster Restoration to Accomplish Multiple Goals

As shown in Figure 4.1, the cultural model of oysters to accomplish multiple goals includes specific restoration actions that are needed for a sustainable oyster population. Informants told us that the key factors or inputs that would lead to successful oyster restoration fall into the general domains of policy, science, natural cycles, and market forces. We found little disagreement with the position that oyster restoration will require government action, given the low population levels, the difficulty of the problem, and the importance of the species to the Bay. In the 2007 survey, we asked, “Does successful oyster restoration need to include regulations and policies that protect the oyster as an ecological, economic and social resource?” Support for regulations and policies was found across all study groups, with 83% of informants responding “yes” to this question.

While respondents might disagree on exactly what policies should be implemented, they are in strong agreement on the need for policies that promote and protect the oyster. We heard informants tell us, for example, “I am not a pro-government guy, but yes, [oyster restoration] will improve water quality, enhance the Bay, and the well-being of people. It’s an investment and it will be paid back.” Another respondent said, “We need to manage without political power issues. All users need to resolve their issues. The states should be responsible for managing.” In our 2004 survey, 82% all respondents agreed, for example, with the statement, “Managed oyster sanctuaries and reserves should be a larger part of the oyster fishery in the future” (Paolisso, Herman and Dery 2006).

Respondents were also clear about the important role of science in guiding restoration. We heard, “Science should be determining what the high priority research topics should be, what science should be conducted. Research may lead to the need for more research.” In our 2004 survey, 73% of all respondents agreed with the statement, “Scientific findings will reduce concerns about the negative consequences of using the non-native oyster for restoration.” In the 2007 survey, we asked, “Does successful oyster restoration need to include scientific information about oyster biology and ecology?”

Approximately 84% of all 2007 survey respondents believe that restoration needs to be guided by scientific information on oyster biology and ecology.

There was also widespread recognition among all stakeholder groups that there are certain unpredictable cycles, events and new inter-relationships in nature that affect the availability and distribution of natural resources. All groups accept that there is a great deal of uncertainty in the natural and ecosystem processes that affect oysters and attempts to restore oysters. In the 2007 survey, we asked, “Does successful oyster restoration need to include attention to changes in oyster populations caused by natural cycles?” Respondent support for this statement was 88% across the study groups.

We used these views and statements to build the component of the model that represents the mix of inputs needed for restoration.

Cultural Consensus Test of “Oyster Restoration to Accomplish Multiple Goals”

To explore the presence of shared, underlying cultural knowledge for the proposed model, we use cultural consensus. Cultural consensus theory formalizes the insight that agreement often reflects shared knowledge, and “that agreement among respondents is a function of the extent to which each knows the culturally defined “truth” (Kempton et al. 1995: 189). Practically speaking, the use of consensus analysis allows us to analyze survey responses as a group, rather than on a question by question basis. Second, the approach has established guidelines for deciding whether there is sufficient agreement to suggest the presence of a shared, underlying system of knowledge. Third, in cases where there is cultural consensus, qualitative data can be used to interpret what the underlying shared knowledge might be. (See section 3 for more background details on cultural consensus approach.)

To test for cultural consensus within and between stakeholder groups, we used responses to 20 questions in our 2007 survey about oyster restoration. Responses were binary, yes or no. They cover a

range of topics, including general questions about native oyster restoration and non-native oyster introduction, the factors and benefits of restoration, and some value questions related to the oyster fishery and oysters as food.

We found cultural consensus within each stakeholder group, and when across all groups combined. Results of the consensus analysis are presented in Table 4.1 for each of the seven groups individually and combined. The significant results in terms of testing the strength of the shared knowledge underlying responses to the questions based on the cultural model of “oysters as resource” are the 1st to 2nd Eigen value ratios.

Table 4.1 Cultural Consensus Results for Questions about Oyster as a Resource

Stakeholder Group	N	1 st Factor Loading		Eigen value Ratio	
		Mean	S.D	1 st to 2 nd	2 nd to 3 rd
Combined	645	.70	.16	6.09	1.76
Watermen	377	.72	.16	10.11	1.18
Growers	29	.73	.10	3.85	3.16
Processors & Shippers	39	.76	.14	9.56	1.12
Scientists	30	.74	.16	4.64	2.68
Environmentalists	43	.77	.14	6.05	2.33
Recreational Users	151	.73	.09	5.49	1.78
Restaurant Owners	16	.75	.20	7.09	1.48

As noted in section 3, the Eigen values for these ratios over 3.0 are widely considered high enough to suggest that there is consensus among respondents on the correct responses to the questions, and

consensus theory suggests that consensus is based upon a system of shared, underlying knowledge and values.

Applied to our cultural model of “Oyster Restoration to Accomplish Multiple Goals,” the cultural consensus findings suggest that underlying stakeholders’ cultural understanding of *oyster restoration to accomplish multiple goals* is a shared system of cultural knowledge and values. Included in that system of cultural knowledge are shared beliefs and values about the benefits and actions required if oysters are to be an ecological, economic and cultural resource. Also, because the cultural consensus analysis evaluates agreement across all questions, the findings further support results from interviews and specific survey questions that showed high support for ecological, economic and cultural significance of the oyster. Respondents did not report one benefit (ecological, economic or cultural) as unimportant. Restated, respondents place high value on the oyster’s multiple benefits, which explains why this natural resource is so important to Chesapeake Bay stakeholders. Correspondingly, there is strong agreement that today’s oysters in the Chesapeake Bay are not self-sustaining, given the environmental and harvest pressures, past and present. Thus, there needs to be science-based, policies and consideration of market factors and natural cycles.

Conclusions

The qualitative and quantitative information presented above supports the argument that stakeholders across study groups all value the ecological, economic and cultural benefits of oyster restoration. From a cultural model perspective, the results suggest that in thinking about oyster restoration, what is taken-for-granted, or more implicit than explicit, is that efforts to increase the number of oysters in the Bay should include benefits of an ecological, economic and cultural nature. If efforts through policies, science, and attention to natural cycles do not result in some “triple” benefit, then culturally, according to the model presented here, it is not successful oyster restoration. That is not to say that there cannot be increases in oysters, with ecological or economic or cultural benefits.

However, such independent benefits do not fit respondents' shared cultural model of oyster restoration for multiple benefits. We return in the conclusions to this report to explore the policy and applied significance of this cultural model of oyster restoration after a discussion of the socioeconomic impacts of the EIS action and alternatives.

5. Socioeconomic Impacts of EIS Restoration Strategies

The proposed action of the EIS is the introduction of the oyster *C. ariakensis*, first on designated sanctuaries and reserves, and the continuation of native restoration with *C. virginica* using the best available strategies. The EIS is also evaluating eight alternatives to the proposed action, which are listed again below:

1. No Action or continue current oyster restoration and repletion plans;
2. Expand and accelerate native oyster restoration plans;
3. Implement a temporary harvest moratorium and oyster industry compensation program;
4. Establish and/or expand State-assisted, managed and regulated aquaculture operations using the native oyster;
5. Establish State-assisted, managed, or regulated aquaculture operations using suitable triploid, non-native oyster species;
6. Introduce and propagate an alternative oyster species other than *C. ariakensis* or an alternative strain of *C. ariakensis*;
7. Introduce *C. ariakensis* and discontinue native oyster restoration efforts; and
8. Consider a combination of alternatives.

In our research on the socioeconomic consequences of the EIS action and eight alternatives, we quickly discovered that many of the potential impacts cut across a number of alternatives. For example, watermen responses to questions about expansion of aquaculture did not vary significantly for either the native or non-native oyster. In part this response pattern is due an understandable lack of specific understanding among many of our respondents (in all groups) of the potential economic and ecological implications of the EIS action and alternatives. For example, recreational fishers and restaurant owners do not possess detailed knowledge of different approaches to oyster restoration and aquaculture, so it is difficult for them to asses what might be the possible impacts of using two different oyster species for expansion of reserves, sanctuaries or aquaculture. Another example: scientists are very knowledgeable about the ecological factors related to action and alternatives, but have less detailed understanding of the economic effects of the different alternatives on harvesters, growers and processors, or recreational fishers (a diverse group). That is not to say that these stakeholder groups do not have culturally reasoned and often unambiguous cultural beliefs and values

about the action and alternatives, but only that their knowledge and values are most appropriately applied at a level that aggregates the EIS oyster restoration strategies in a way that is consistent with the extent of their existing knowledge.

Given that the study groups see similar impacts across subsets of alternatives, and due to their understandable lack of the details or specific of each alternative, we aggregate the EIS action and alternatives into the following oyster strategies:

1. introduction of a non-native oyster (*Crassostrea ariakensis*), with and without continued native oyster restoration;
2. expansion of native oyster restoration;
3. expansion of aquaculture using native and non-native oysters; and
4. an oyster harvest moratorium.

We discuss each of these four oyster restoration strategies separately. Within each of these four discussions, we discuss the socioeconomic impacts on the study groups. For some of the study groups that are only indirectly or not at all dependent on oysters for their livelihood (e.g., scientists, environmentalists, recreational fishers), we discuss only those strategies for which a reasonably direct socioeconomic impact can be identified.

Introduce a non-native oyster (*C. ariakensis*)

Watermen: In the 2004 survey, 64% of the watermen believed that a non-native oyster should be introduced. Among our study groups, this is the largest percentage believing a non-native oyster should be introduced. This is also the group for whom the economic dependence on wild oysters is the greatest (see section 3b). Therefore, it is noteworthy that despite their direct economic needs for oysters, 36% of the watermen did not support introducing a non-native oyster at the present. The reasons for this lack of support relate to how such an introduction would be undertaken and belief that native oyster restoration can be more successful (see below).

In terms of introducing a non-native oyster, we asked watermen how they would change their oyster harvesting if a non-native oyster was introduced into reserves and sanctuaries and native restoration was stopped. Approximately 63% of watermen in Virginia and Maryland reported that such a restoration strategy would not result in either an increase or decrease in their current harvesting effort of oysters. Equal percentages (18%) of watermen reported that either they would go harvesting more or they would go less (Table 5.1). Watermen recognize that any harvests from reserves would be very limited and costly in terms fuel and time.

Table 5.1 How Oystering would Change if a Non-native Oyster is Introduced, Primarily in Sanctuaries and Reserves, and Native Restoration is Stopped

		Would Go Harvesting More	Would Go Harvesting Less	Would Go Harvesting Same Amount	Total
Maryland	Count	37	47	164	248
	% within State of Residence	14.9%	19.0%	66.1%	100.0%
Virginia	Count	27	19	59	105
	% within State of Residence	25.7%	18.1%	56.2%	100.0%
Total	Count	64	66	223	353
	% within State of Residence	18.1%	18.7%	63.2%	100.0%

We also asked watermen whether they would change their harvesting practices if a non-native oyster is introduced and native oyster restoration continues at its current levels. The responses in Table 5.2 are similar to watermen’s responses to the introduction of a non-native oyster with the cessation of existing native oyster restoration actions (Table 5.1). Overall, about 71% of watermen do not see any benefit from this oyster restoration strategy that would lead them to change their current levels of harvest. About 26% of watermen would go harvesting more. Also, proportionally, more Virginia watermen would increase their oyster harvesting under this restoration strategy (with or without continuation of native oyster restoration). It is noteworthy that, compared to the results in

Table 5.1, fewer watermen would reduce harvesting if a non-native introduction does not result in stopping native oyster restoration. Overall, only about 3% of the watermen said that they would reduce their harvesting under the non-native introduction strategy that includes continued native oyster restoration (Table 5.2). When native oyster restoration is ended, an overall 19% of watermen report they would harvest less (Table 5.1).

Comparing the data in Table 5.1 and 5.2 suggests that 1) the introduction of the non-native oyster, primarily in sanctuaries and reserves, is not seen by watermen as a restoration strategy that would lead them to increase their harvesting effort, and 2) to help minimize any resulting reduction in harvesting, native oyster restoration efforts should continue along side any introduction of non-native oysters into reserves and sanctuaries.

Table 5.2 How Oystering would Change if a Non-native Oyster is Introduced, Primarily in Sanctuaries and Reserves, and Native Restoration Continues

		Would Go Harvesting More	Would Go Harvesting Less	Would Go Harvesting Same Amount	Total
Maryland	Count	59	10	180	249
	% within State of Residence	23.7%	4.0%	72.3%	100.0%
Virginia	Count	33	2	70	105
	% within State of Residence	31.4%	1.9%	66.7%	100.0%
Total	Count	92	12	250	354
	% within State of Residence	26.0%	3.4%	70.6%	100.0%

Growers: When asked (in the 2004 survey) if *C. ariakensis* should be introduced now, growers were almost equally divided in their responses: 48% said we should introduce now, and 52% said we should not. Some of those who feel *C. virginica* cannot be restored may favor approaches that focus on

preserving the native’s current levels of existence (which are relatively low) and trying new approaches, such as an introduction of *C. ariakensis*.

In the 2007 survey, we asked growers whether their business would increase, decrease or not change as a result of introducing a non-native oyster and continuing native oyster restoration. Approximately 43% of growers reported no anticipated change in their growing operation as a result of the proposed action (Table 5.3). Growers are knowledgeable about oyster restoration and the science that it utilizes. It is likely that many growers are aware of the potentially long period of time that will be required to establish a substantial population of *C. ariakensis*, which means they are also aware that an introduction will not necessarily increase the number of harvestable oysters in the Bay to any significant scale.

Table 5.3 Expected Business Impacts of a Non-native Introduction and Continuation of Native Restoration

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Business Might Increase	9	32.1	32.1
Business Might Decrease	7	25.0	57.1
My Business Would Probably Not Change	12	42.9	100.0
Total	28	100.0	

Another set of growers (32%) anticipate the proposed action will benefit them (Table 5.3). A possible interpretation of these results is that some growers are interested in growing *C. ariakensis* and/or they feel continued native restoration efforts will lead to scientific knowledge that they can use (e.g. breakthroughs in breeding disease resistance). The remaining growers (25%) reported concerns that their businesses might be negatively impacted by the proposed action (Table 5.3). There is concern about the unknown costs of an introduction. As one grower said, “We need to be careful with a

voluntary exotic,” suggesting a willingness to consider the use of the non-native, but wariness about the unanticipated consequences.

When asked how their businesses might be impacted if a non-native is introduced and native restoration is stopped, fewer growers (21%) anticipate increases in business and more growers anticipate decreases (39%) than for an introduction with continued native restoration (Table 5.4). Growers that have diversified operations may benefit from any wild harvests that are available and without native restoration efforts, that availability would in all probability be reduced. If native restoration is stopped, it also follows that support for scientific investment in native restoration could also wane, reducing the amount of usable information available to growers. Those who are interested in growing *C. ariakensis* could benefit, but those who are not will likely be unaffected or hurt by the cessation of native restoration.

Table 5.4 Expected Business Impacts of a Non-native Introduction and the Cessation of Native Restoration

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Business Might Increase	6	21.4	21.4
Business Might Decrease	11	39.3	60.7
My Business Would Probably Not Change	11	39.3	100.0
Total	28	100.0	

Processors and Shippers: A minority (46%) of processors and shippers support the introduction of *C. ariakensis* (54% said no, we should not introduce now). Those processors and shippers who are supportive may be responding to the pressure of reduced harvests, and perceive that the risks associated with a non-native introduction are outweighed by the potential economic benefits.

Processors and shippers who do not believe we should introduce *C. ariakensis* most likely are not rejecting the use of a non-native oyster altogether. At the same time, processors and shippers (as is true for other study groups) do not want to give up on the native oyster (see below).

We asked processors and shippers whether introducing a non-native oyster and continuing native restoration would increase or decrease their business. The response is relatively positive, as 41% of firms report that their businesses might increase as a result of the proposed action, while another 46% of firms feel they would not be affected (Table 5.5).

Table 5.5 Expected Business Impacts of a Non-native Introduction, Primarily in Reserves and Sanctuaries with a Continuation of Native Restoration

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Business Might Increase	16	41.0	41.0
Business Might Decrease	5	12.8	53.8
My Business Would Probably Not Change	18	46.2	100.0
Total	39	100.0	

Only a small percentage (10% in MD, 22% in VA) anticipates that their businesses would be hurt by this restoration strategy.

Processors and shippers revealed less optimism in response to the potential consequences of an introduction coupled with the cessation of native restoration. Fewer processors and shippers (27%) think their businesses would increase if an introduction of non-native oysters does not include continued efforts to restore the native oyster. Another 43% suspect they may be hurt by this action (Table 5.6). Those who responded that they expect to benefit may be thinking the non-native will multiply rapidly (and thus increase overall oyster populations throughout the Bay, despite its placement in sanctuaries and reserves) or that prices will rise significantly if native restoration is

stopped. Those who suspect their businesses will suffer may be concerned that native oysters will continue to decline without restoration, and so will their ability to supply demand.

Table 5.6 Expected Business Impacts of a Non-native Oyster Introduction, Primarily in Reserves and Sanctuaries and the Cessation of Native Restoration

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Business Might Increase	10	27.0	27.0
Business Might Decrease	16	43.2	70.3
My Business Would Probably Not Change	11	29.7	100.0
Total	37	100.0	

Processors’ and shippers’ responses in Tables 5.4 and 5.5 are most likely also influenced by the physical qualities of *C. ariakensis*. Some of the non-native’s physical characteristics are viewed as assets. “This oyster does well in a turbid environment.” Favorable comments were made regarding its taste. “It [*C. ariakensis*] looks like our oysters. It tastes like our oysters. The only difference is it is a little chewier.” “It tastes good to me. Fried, they were just as good as the native.” Processors and shippers note that the physical differences matter, and some feel *C. ariakensis* is undesirable, at least for certain purposes.

C. ariakensis is a shucking oyster. It’s too large to be served on the shell. Its shelf life is atrocious. It does not lend itself to traditional harvesting techniques. You cannot let this oyster sit out on your boat deck. It’s just not suitable for the half-shell market unless it’s very young in cold water.

Other processors and shippers accept the physical attributes of *C. ariakensis* as limitations for the half-shell market, but still see the non-native as a viable product. As one processor explained,

Well, it gapes more than *C. virginica* and the shell is thinner. If it can be grown on bottom, that might help but we don’t know. We don’t see it as a half-shell market – we see it as a shucked product. You have to handle it quickly but it’s not so thin that it cracks when you shuck it. It’s easier to detach from the shell than the native. The other

side of that is there is more meat in the shell. The economics then begin to look very attractive.

It is important to note here that the processors and shippers we interviewed know a great deal about oysters, including the scientific and political dimensions of restoration, in addition to the economic repercussions of any action. Many industry members spoke about the inherent variability of ecological conditions within the Bay and its tributaries, and the consequences of that variability for restoring oyster populations. Several were aware of concerns about genetic homogeneity in hatchery reared *C. virginica* stocks. Some talked about the history of oyster science in the Chesapeake, and outlined summaries of the early trials with *C. gigas* (Dery and Paolisso 2006). They feel that their knowledge should be utilized in decisions about oyster restoration.

Scientists and Environmentalists: When asked if *C. ariakensis* should be introduced now, only a small minority (13% - the same percentage who don't feel the native can be restored [see below]) of scientists responded yes. This is what we would expect, as most scientists expressed in interviews the impossibility of modeling all the variables involved in a non-native introduction in a laboratory setting, noting that it is also impossible to completely anticipate the costs and benefits of an introduction (Paolisso, Herman, and Dery 2006).

A slightly larger minority (20%) of environmentalists think we should introduce *C. ariakensis* now. Our interpretation of this response is that some environmentalists are increasingly fearful that there is not enough being done to mitigate the deleterious human impacts to the Bay's water quality and ecosystem, and while a non-native species introduction is perhaps anathema to many environmentalists, there are some who believe the potential for the non-native oyster to provide water quality and other environmental benefits is very appealing. In other words, if the non-native can do enough to clean up the environment, that potential may outweigh the fact that it's not native.

In order to assess socioeconomic impacts to scientists, we asked about the amount of research and funding that would be required to achieve successful restoration under various scenarios. This line

of inquiry provides us with information about scientists’ assessment of needs as well as likely impacts to them, since increases or decreases in research support are relevant socioeconomic effects to this group. Seventy percent of the scientists surveyed reported that the proposed action (introduction and continued native restoration) will require a large amount of additional research to support a science-based strategy (Table 5.7). This view is logical since it is the alternative with the highest degree of uncertainty. As one scientist exclaimed, “the potential positives are clear. It’s the unknowns that are the problem.” Only 17% felt that a small amount of additional research would be needed to help ensure a science-base to this strategy (Table 5.7).

Table 5.7 Amount of Additional Research Needed to Support Science-based Restoration through a Non-native Introduction

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
A Large Amount of Additional Research Needed	21	70.0	70.0
A Medium Amount of Additional Research Needed	4	13.3	83.3
A Small Amount of Additional Research Needed	5	16.7	100.0
Total	30	100.0	

A majority (63%) of scientists also feel that the proposed action will require more funding than currently exists. However, 37% said that an introduction could be successful with the same amount or less funding than is currently available (Table 5.8). This could be because they see the amount of funding currently allocated to oysters as relatively high. There is also the possibility that long-term investments will be less costly than native restoration; if *C. ariakensis* can survive and multiply, less hatchery production, fewer seed plantings, potentially less habitat rehabilitation, etc. may be required to achieve target population levels.

Table 5.8 Amount of Additional Funding Needed to Support Science-based Restoration through a Non-native Introduction

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
The Same Amount that Currently Exists	8	26.7	26.7
More than Currently Exists	19	63.3	90.0
Less than Currently Exists	3	10.0	100.0
Total	30	100.0	

In the 2004 survey, we asked environmentalists if they think support for their organizations' programs and activities will be affected by oyster restoration activities and 68% responded that they would. We felt the best way to determine impacts to environmentalists was to ask how important they thought various oyster restoration actions would be in reducing pollution and revitalizing the natural systems of the Chesapeake Bay (Table 5.9).

Table 5.9 Importance of a Non-native Introduction, Conducted Primarily in Reserves and Sanctuaries, to Reducing Pollution and the Revitalizing Natural Systems of the Chesapeake

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Very Important	6	15.4	15.4
Somewhat Important	12	30.8	46.2
Not Important	21	53.8	100.0
Total	39	100.0	

Over half of environmentalists do not think the proposed action will be important to reducing pollution and revitalizing the natural systems of the Chesapeake Bay (Table 5.9). Our interpretation of this response is that respondents feel uncomfortable with the use of a non-native in restoration, even if that use is confined initially to sanctuaries and reserves and subject to ICES protocols. However, some

environmentalists report that a non-native introduction would be somewhat (31%) or very important (15%) to reducing pollution, perhaps suggesting again that some are open to the possibility of reaping what could be substantial environmental benefits from the non-native.

The majority of scientists and environmentalists do not think we should introduce *C. ariakensis* now, which is in keeping with concerns expressed in interviews. Scientists and environmentalists almost without exception can discuss the ecological threats associated with non-native introductions (introduced oysters can serve as disease vectors, reproductive and resource competitors with native species, and introductions can inspire social consequences such as the possibility of a lawsuit against a state introduction by another state) at length. One informant described these dangers as the “Russian Roulette” of species introduction. However, these lists of threats are almost always followed with a call for additional research, suggesting a conviction that research is not only needed, but can reduce the costs of an introduction (Paolisso, Herman, and Dery). Many scientists added the caveat that additional research would not eliminate risk, and that ultimately the decision to introduce would have to be a “political” one. The fact that many in the scientific community see the ultimate decision as being in the “political sphere” and yet the stakeholder groups outside of the research establishment see the decision as being one dependent on “good science” is something of a conundrum (Paolisso, Herman, and Dery 2006).

Overall, both scientists and environmentalists think restoration is important, even if cannot be achieved at a Bay-wide scale. It is in this conceptual environment that the impacts to these stakeholder groups are situated. Socioeconomic impacts to these groups would be indirect if at all significant, and, therefore, minor. However, impacts on shared knowledge and values would prompt action, in both research and advocacy, which has programmatic and financial implications.

Recreational Fishers and Restaurant Owners: The recreational fishers were split 50%-50% on the question of whether we should introduce a non-native oyster now. This is not surprising, considering the diversity of recreational users, their varying degrees of knowledge about oysters, and the uncertainty surrounding an introduction. Put simply, some feel the risk is worth taking, while others do not. In order to assess the potential impacts of oyster restoration, we asked fishers about their fishing habits and their views on the relationship between oyster restoration and Chesapeake Bay health. All fishers (n=151) feel that oysters are important to the health of the Bay (95% - very important, 5% - somewhat important). Approximately 90% believe the number of oysters in the Bay affects the abundance and diversity of sport fish, but the majority does not feel their fishing will be impacted by any of the proposed action or alternatives.

The impacts on recreational fishing behavior will be minimal and the same level of fishing effort will be maintained (assuming access does not change as a result of restoration action(s)) at current levels. We can also conclude that their understanding of the Bay's health is connected to oysters, thus while their fishing behavior may not change as a result of restoration action(s), their conception of the Bay might.

We also examined how restaurant owners felt their customers' behavior might change as a result of restoration action(s). Approximately 80% of respondents thought their customers were interested in knowing where and how the oysters they consume were harvested (Table 5.10).

Table 5.10 Customers' Interest in Knowing Where the Oysters They Eat Were Harvested

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Yes	12	80.0	80.0
No	3	20.0	100.0
Total	15	100.0	

When asked how concerned they think their customers are about what species of oyster is in the Chesapeake Bay (the native or an introduced non-native), the majority (67%) responded that their customers are concerned, but approximately 20% are not concerned at all (Table 5.11).

Table 5.11 Estimated Level of Customer Concern About Whether Oysters in the Chesapeake Bay Are a Native Species or an Introduced Non-native Species

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Not Concerned at All	3	20.0	20.0
Concerned	10	66.7	86.7
Very Concerned	2	13.3	100.0
Total	15	100.0	

Restaurant customers' interest and concerns about oysters in the Bay do translate into actual purchasing or consumption behavior. When asked if customers feel it is important that the oyster they are ordering is native to the Chesapeake Bay and its tributaries, about 2/3 of restaurant owners report that it is important or very important to their customers (Table 5.12).

Table 5.12 Estimated Importance Level to Customers of Knowing that Oysters They Are Served Are a Species Native to the Chesapeake Bay

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Very Important	2	12.5	12.5
Important	9	56.3	68.8
Not Very Important	5	31.3	100.0
Total	16	100.0	

To further explore into the effects of restoration strategies on consumer behavior, we investigate whether or not owners' customers would be willing to purchase more oysters or pay higher prices for oysters in support of various restoration strategies. Roughly 40% of restaurant owners feel they can sell more non-native oysters after a state managed introduction, while 60% do not. (Their responses are more positive for expanded native restoration, as 75% feel they can sell more oysters if customers know they are part of an effort to restore native oyster populations and support watermen communities.)

Expanded Restoration of Native Oyster

Watermen: In our 2004 survey, 72% of watermen said they believe that the native oyster can be restored to the Chesapeake Bay. However, it appears as though the harvesting benefits of continued native oyster restoration do not apply when that restoration is targeted for reserves and sanctuaries. As show in Table 5.13, when asked if harvesting practices would change if native oyster restoration is expanded, primarily in sanctuaries and reserves, more than 66% of watermen report they would not change. Moreover, if the reserves and sanctuaries are located in places far from a watermen's home

port, then the costs in fuel and time to reach these reserves, to harvest on the specified days, are probably prohibitive.

Table 5.13 Expected Harvest Change if Native Oyster Restoration Is Expanded, Primarily in Sanctuaries and Reserves

		Would Go Harvesting More	Would Go Harvesting Less	Would Go Harvesting Same Amount	Total
Maryland	Count	40	36	175	251
	% within State of Residence	15.9%	14.3%	69.7%	100.0%
Virginia	Count	28	15	63	106
	% within State of Residence	26.4%	14.2%	59.4%	100.0%
Total	Count	68	51	238	357
	% within State of Residence	19.0%	14.3%	66.7%	100.0%

Growers: Somewhat surprisingly, a sizeable minority of growers (39%) do not feel the native oyster can be restored. Still, a majority (61%) do feel the native can be restored (2004 survey), although growers share others’ frustration with the lack of success achieved to date. As one grower suggested, “Maryland and Virginia’s public success rates have been impacted by their approaches. The public effort has been disappointing, but that doesn’t mean *C. virginica* can’t thrive in the estuary.”

When asked about the potential impacts of expanded native restoration, primarily in sanctuaries and reserves, growers largely felt they would either be unaffected (43%) or they would benefit (46%) (Table 5.14). Clearly, many growers feel that native restoration is a good thing, even if markets and consumer demand are unaffected. Knowledge is produced that can improve survival rates and can potentially be used in growing operations. Only a small number of growers (11%) anticipate their businesses could be hurt by native restoration expansion (Table 5.14).

Table 5.14 Expected Impact on Business of Native Expanded Native Oyster Restoration, Primarily In Sanctuaries and Reserves

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Business Might Increase	13	46.4	46.4
Business Might Decrease	3	10.7	57.1
My Business Would Probably Not Change	12	42.9	100.0
Total	28	100.0	

Processors and Shippers: A majority (82%) of processors and shippers do have confidence that the native oyster can be restored. Despite this positive outlook, there is a sense of frustration with restoration’s lack of large-scale success to date. We heard statements such as, “We’ve been doing things for years. I can’t believe people who say enough work hasn’t been done. Every time a new group gets involved, it’s as if we have to start all over again,” and, “I’ve done restoration for years and it hasn’t made a difference.” One processor insisted, “Look, we produce oysters. We plant beds. We are currently working with a triploid native in a native nursery system. We grow out small oysters. We’ve planted James River seed oysters in several places. But, it has cost a lot of money and it hasn’t gotten us anywhere.”

When asked how they expect to be affected by expanded native oyster restoration, the majority of firms (60%) responded positively (Table 5.15). Those who feel they will benefit are likely confident that more concentrated efforts and better restoration strategies will promote population growth beyond restoration sites. Those processors and shippers who are not heavily dependent on wild harvested oysters and who do not expect to benefit directly from selling those oysters may still see a benefit from enhanced wild stocks, as the health of oysters generally influences consumer attitudes and markets. A smaller number of processors and shippers anticipate a decrease in business (13% in MD and 22% in

VA) and the remainder expects no change. The few who feel their businesses may decrease as a result of this action could be reacting to the focus on sanctuaries and reserves as primary restoration sites.

Table 5.15 Expected Impacts on Business of Expanded Native Oyster Restoration

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Business Might Increase	24	60.0	60.0
Business Might Decrease	6	15.0	75.0
My Business Would Probably Not Change	10	25.0	100.0
Total	40	100.0	

These sites will not offer continuous product for industry, as harvest in these areas is restricted or prohibited and if recent trends continue, the harvests are likely to decline gradually. Additionally, many of them consider past efforts a failure and thus do not have much faith in restoration success resulting from expansion alone.

Scientists and Environmentalists: In our 2004 survey, we found that a small minority (13%) of scientists does not feel the native oyster can be restored. Some scientists we spoke with told us that restoration can work locally in specific cases to achieve benefits in a particular tributary, for example, but that restoration for the Bay as a whole is unrealistic (Paolisso, Herman, and Dery 2006). For these scientists, the success of oyster restoration efforts is very dependent on time and scale. As one scientist reported, “I don’t want to give up on *C. virginica*. [However,] there are parts of the Bay where we should give up on it – where disease pressure and salinity are not right. The places where *C. virginica* can thrive are too limited, and there are not enough good areas to use it.” Still, the vast majority (87%) of scientists and almost all the participating environmentalists (98%) do feel restoration of the native is possible. Even those who don’t feel the native can be restored see value in very localized restoration and more than 95% of both groups think restoration should be supported by public funds.

According to scientists, expanded native restoration will require additional research, although less than an introduction of a non-native (Table 5.16).

Table 5.16 Estimated Amount of Additional Research Needed to Support Science-Based Restoration through Expanded Native Restoration

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
A Large Amount of Additional Research Needed	11	36.7	36.7
A Medium Amount of Additional Research Needed	11	36.7	73.3
A Small Amount of Additional Research Needed	8	26.7	100.0
Total	30	100.0	

This suggests scientists think the strategies currently available for native restoration are inadequate for achieving population goals. Further supporting this interpretation is the result that almost $\frac{3}{4}$ of scientists think more funding than is currently available would be required to achieve restoration goals with expanded native restoration (Table 5.17).

Table 5.17 Amount of Additional Funding Needed to Support Science-based Oyster Restoration through Expanded Native Restoration

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
The Same Amount that Currently Exists	8	26.7	26.7
More than Currently Exists	22	73.3	100.0
Total	30	100.0	

Considering the long history associated with native restoration and the challenges facing native recovery (disease virulence, lack of viable habitat, etc.), it is reasonable to assume that major changes in either method or scale would have to occur for native restoration to succeed. As one scientist said, “It’s not working the way they are doing it.”

Most environmentalists (81%) report that expanded native restoration is very important to reducing pollution, suggesting that they have faith in the potential of native restoration (Table 5.18).

Table 5.18 Estimated Importance of Expanding Native Oyster Restoration, Primarily in Sanctuaries and Reserves, to Reducing Pollution and Revitalizing the Natural Systems of the Chesapeake Bay

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Very Important	34	81.0	81.0
Somewhat Important	7	16.7	97.6
Not Important	1	2.4	100.0
Total	42	100.0	

This group may see more success in the restoration efforts to date than other groups, or they may feel it has simply been under-funded or undermined by harvesting. As one environmentalist put it, “you can’t restore if you take out.” As another suggested, “People expect to have their oysters and eat them, too. That limits water quality potential.”

Recreational Fishers and Restaurant Owners: The vast majority (89%) of recreational fishers and restaurant owners believe the native oyster can be restored. For recreational users that are generally less knowledgeable about oysters, disease, the history of restoration, etc. there is optimism and faith in the concept of restoration, given enough resources (time, money, good science, political will, etc.) (Paolisso, Herman, and Dery 2006).

Fishers’ responses to questions about restoration strategies and their potential for contributing to Bay health suggest they feel oyster restoration has a major contribution to make. More than 85% report that expanded native restoration will have a great impact in contributing to the health of the Bay (Table 5.19).

Table 5.19 Amount of Impact Increased Native Oyster Restoration Would Have on Keeping the Chesapeake Bay Healthy

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
A Great Impact	126	85.1	85.1
A Little Impact	22	14.9	100.0
Total	148	100.0	

Expand Aquaculture

Watermen: In the 2007 survey, we asked watermen whether the expansion of aquaculture of the native and non-native oysters would affect their harvesting practices. Table 5.20 presents findings on the reported impacts of expanded aquaculture with native oysters on the market for wild-harvested oysters. The results suggest that watermen do not see a clear negative or positive impact of expanded native oyster restoration on the market for their wild-harvested oysters.

Table 5.20 Expected Impact of Expanded Aquaculture of Native Oysters on the Market for Wild Harvested Oysters

		Negative Impact	Positive Impact	Both	No Impact	Total
Maryland	Count	74	54	74	58	260
	% within State of Residence	28.5%	20.8%	28.5%	22.3%	100.0%
Virginia	Count	20	30	38	20	108
	% within State of Residence	18.5%	27.8%	35.2%	18.5%	100.0%
Total	Count	94	84	112	78	368
	% within State of Residence	25.5%	22.8%	30.4%	21.2%	100.0%

Nonetheless, slightly less than ¼ of watermen felt that there would be positive benefits (and almost 30% see a mix of positive and negative impacts) of expanded aquaculture of the native oyster. It may be the case that these watermen view that fact that more oysters will be available as generally a good

thing that will stimulate demand. Still, approximately 25% of watermen, in part fearing general increased competition, believe expanded aquaculture will have a negative effect on the market for their harvested oysters.

Table 5.21 presents the reported impacts of expanded aquaculture with non-native oysters on the market for wild-harvested oysters. The results are similar to those presented in Table 5.20 for the native oyster. Based on interviews, Maryland watermen have a tendency to view aquaculture overall as not supportive of their industry. Aquaculture is seen as separate from fishing from public bottoms, and there is considerable anxiety among watermen over the costs and risks (theft, lack of market, lack of private bottom, etc.) in starting a “grower” business. As one watermen stated, “The other thing is it’s risky. It takes investment to start an aquaculture business. You need money for the gear and stuff. A lot of the old gear becomes obsolete.” However, we have also heard recently in discussions with some watermen that they are considering taking a risk on oyster aquaculture. Nearly 57% of watermen surveyed report that they would consider getting involved in native aquaculture.

Table 5.21 Expected Impact of Expanded Aquaculture of Non-native Oysters on The Market for Wild Harvested Oysters

		Negative Impact	Positive Impact	Both	No Impact	Total
Maryland	Count	94	50	74	41	259
	% within State of Residence	36.3%	19.3%	28.6%	15.8%	100.0%
Virginia	Count	31	20	39	19	109
	% within State of Residence	28.4%	18.3%	35.8%	17.4%	100.0%
Total	Count	125	70	113	60	368
	% within State of Residence	34.0%	19.0%	30.7%	16.3%	100.0%

It is worth noting that about 1/3 of watermen believe that aquaculture of the non-native oysters will have a negative impact on the wild oyster market. Similar to all groups, many watermen expressed concern about the possible negative ecological consequences of introducing a non-native

species, whether on public bottom or in aquaculture. These concerns are relevant for their markets as well: if a problem (e.g., ecological or human health) arises with cultivation of the non-native oyster, any drop in demand for non-native oysters may spill over to their market and negatively affect demand for the native oyster.

The results in Table 5.22 for native aquaculture expansion and Table 5.23 for non-native aquaculture are similar to each other and the general pattern throughout: most watermen (anywhere from 60% to 75% depending on state and oyster) would go harvesting the same amount, again supporting the point most watermen do not see a significant benefit of these aquaculture-oyster restoration strategies on their harvesting. Similarly, the effect of these restoration strategies appears to be slightly stronger for Virginia watermen than Maryland, in terms of either increasing or decreasing their harvesting.

Table 5.22 Expected Change in Harvesting Habits If Native Aquaculture Is Expanded

		Would Go Harvesting More	Would Go Harvesting Less	Would Go Harvesting Same Amount	Total
Maryland	Count	38	25	187	250
	% within State of Residence	15.2%	10.0%	74.8%	100.0%
Virginia	Count	28	11	65	104
	% within State of Residence	26.9%	10.6%	62.5%	100.0%
Total	Count	66	36	252	354
	% within State of Residence	18.6%	10.2%	71.2%	100.0%

Table 5.23 Expected Change in Harvesting Habits if Non-Native Aquaculture is Established or Expanded

		Would Go Harvesting More	Would Go Harvesting Less	Would Go Harvesting Same Amount	Total
Maryland	Count	46	32	169	247
	% within State of Residence	18.6%	13.0%	68.4%	100.0%
Virginia	Count	22	22	59	103
	% within State of Residence	21.4%	21.4%	57.3%	100.0%
Total	Count	68	54	228	350
	% within State of Residence	19.4%	15.4%	65.1%	100.0%

Growers: When asked about expanded native aquaculture, a majority of growers (60%) think their businesses will benefit (Table 5.24). This is not surprising, since they are native aquaculturalists. Presumably any investment in aquaculture operations would be accessible to them and they could take advantage of additional resources that are currently unavailable. The degree to which they would benefit would depend on *how* the states decide to support state assisted, managed or regulated native aquaculture. Growers who do not feel they would benefit from state expanded aquaculture also do not feel their businesses would be affected (37%). We suspect this is because many growers are already growing and selling at a desirable level, and they are already achieving success with current levels of state involvement through regulation. As one grower said, “The state has not given me a dime. I can be successful on my own. The states should not get involved in managing, no way - becoming involved through educating, funding training programs, etc. but not managing. They could make training part of a subsidy program for watermen.” However, despite comments like this one, we suspect many prospective and current growers will make use of any additional resources that are available in support of aquaculture in the future.

Table 5.24 Expected Impact on Business of Expanded Native Aquaculture

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Business Might Increase	16	59.3	59.3
Business Might Decrease	1	3.7	63.0
My Business Would Probably Not Change	10	37.0	100.0
Total	27	100.0	

Growers' positive outlook on state assisted, managed, or regulated non-native aquaculture was decidedly more equivocal than their position on native aquaculture expansion (Table 5.25). Again, growers are a knowledgeable group and they are aware of the potential for extensive non-native aquaculture to result in a de facto introduction. Approximately 50% of growers in Maryland and 15% in Virginia do not feel their businesses would be impacted, but 17% in Maryland and 50% in Virginia feel they would be hurt by non-native aquaculture. The difference in state responses is likely a reflection of the condition of the aquaculture industries in each place. Virginia's aquaculture industry is more developed, and it is probable that non-native aquaculture expansion will develop competition for existing operations, which will impact Virginia relatively more, since its industry is more established. Those who expect to benefit from non-native aquaculture expansion are, in all likelihood, considering growing *C. ariakensis* (to add to their existing operations) or are diversified or integrated businesses, with other business components that could benefit from increased supply.

Table 5.25 Expected Impacts on Business of the Development of Non-native Aquaculture

		Business Might Increase	Business Might Decrease	My Business Would Probably Not Change	Total
Maryland	Count	2	1	3	6
	% within State of Business	33.3%	16.7%	50.0%	100.0%
Virginia	Count	7	10	3	20
	% within State of Business	35.0%	50.0%	15.0%	100.0%
Total	Count	9	11	6	26
	% within State of Business	34.6%	42.3%	23.1%	100.0%

Processors and Shippers:

Interviews with processors and shippers reveal support for aquaculture as an important economic strategy for maintaining and improving the health of the oyster industry. These ideas are expressed in statements like, “You have to create an atmosphere that allows people to grow.” There is also recognition and appreciation for the environmental benefits that can be gleaned from aquaculture. For some, aquaculture is a production method that industry can utilize, while wild populations are focus of restoration efforts, at least for the native oyster. One industry member summarized this perspective as follows:

Native oyster restoration should continue, but in a complimentary way. If they see positive results, they should expand. If not, they should keep it as is. Private industry will take care of aquaculture, but it [aquaculture] should be encouraged.

Another put it this way, “We can continue public efforts, but the public should also be encouraging private efforts.” Yet another insisted, “In Virginia, the aquaculturalists are growing 20 million oysters. They are in the water filtering, generating disease resistance, and providing incentives for technological innovation, at no cost to the public.”

Approximately 55% of the firms in both states think they will benefit from expanded native aquaculture (Table 5.26). Another 35% do not expect native aquaculture to have an impact on their businesses. Those who do expect to benefit likely feel expanded aquaculture will provide them with additional sources and a greater volume of product. Those who don't expect to be impacted may not be purchasing from aquaculture and/or they may be targeting different markets than aquaculturalists. A small number of firms think they will be hurt and these may be in direct competition with aquaculturalists. The nature of the aquaculture expansion (how will it be achieved, the degree to which state programs plan to provide assistance to upstart growers, etc., who will have access to resources, and what scale of aquaculture operations are established) will directly influence how industry is impacted.

Table 5.26 Expected Impact on Business of Expanded State Assisted, Managed, or Regulated Native Aquaculture

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Business Might Increase	22	55.0	55.0
Business Might Decrease	4	10.0	65.0
My Business Would Probably Not Change	14	35.0	100.0
Total	40	100.0	

We also investigated the potential impacts of establishing state-assisted, managed, or regulated non-native aquaculture (Table 5.27). The responses are less positive in Maryland than in Virginia and less positive in both states when compared with native aquaculture expansion. Approximately 27% of processors and shippers in Maryland and 44% in Virginia feel their businesses would increase if non-native aquaculture is expanded. These firms again, may be looking forward to the increased availability of oysters that expanded non-native aquaculture will produce. The 33% of firms in both states that feel they may be negatively impacted by non-native aquaculture expansion may feel that

production of the non-native could harm native markets or consumer attitudes. There is the possibility that aquaculture with triploid *C. ariakensis* will result in a de-facto introduction. If an unintended introduction did occur and commercial entities were involved, public support for the oyster industry and oyster sales could be damaged.

Table 5.27 Expected Impact on Business of Expanded State Assisted, Managed, or Regulated Non-native Aquaculture

		My Business Might Increase	My Business Might Decrease	My Business Would Probably Not Change	Total
Maryland	Count	8	10	12	30
	% within State of Business	26.7%	33.3%	40.0%	100.0%
Virginia	Count	4	3	2	9
	% within State of Business	44.4%	33.3%	22.2%	100.0%
Total	Count	12	13	14	39
	% within State of Business	30.8%	33.3%	35.9%	100.0%

Scientists and Environmentalists: Environmentalists also report that native aquaculture is important to reducing pollution and revitalizing the natural systems of the Chesapeake Bay (Table 5.28). Many environmentalists see oyster aquaculture as one of the few environmentally productive natural resource use businesses that exist. However, this attitude depends greatly on how much knowledge one has about oyster aquaculture, since some other forms of aquaculture (e.g. salmon) are considered abusive to the marine environment. For those who have the knowledge, aquaculture is a great way to get more oysters out there for environmental benefit, in the private sector. Among environmentalists, there is also a sense that aquaculture can contribute environmental benefits to the Bay, but it cannot achieve restoration alone. These ideas are evidenced by statements like, “[Aquaculture] would provide localized water quality benefits, but cages will not provide much habitat.”

Table 5.28 Importance of Native Aquaculture to Reducing Pollution and Revitalizing the Natural Systems of the Chesapeake Bay.

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Very Important	29	67.4	67.4
Somewhat Important	12	27.9	95.3
Not Important	2	4.7	100.0
Total	43	100.0	

Environmentalists are less convinced that non-native aquaculture would contribute to pollution reduction (Table 5.29). Many environmentalists do not feel comfortable with the use of a non-native, even in restricted settings such as an aquaculture operation. For those who are willing to consider the use of a non-native, aquaculture is more appealing than an introduction, since aquaculture is inherently more controlled and easier to monitor than the natural environment.

Table 5.29 Importance of Non-Native Aquaculture to Reducing Pollution and Revitalizing the Natural Systems of the Chesapeake Bay.

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Very Important	4	9.8	9.8
Somewhat Important	17	41.5	51.2
Not Important	20	48.8	100.0
Total	41	100.0	

Additionally, if the use of the non-native fails to be profitable, it will likely be discontinued. In other words, the use of the non-native in aquaculture seems less risky to many stakeholders than an outright introduction. This belief persists despite an understanding of the likelihood of triploid reversion. As we heard repeatedly, particularly among scientists, the widespread use of triploid oysters will result in a default introduction.

More than ½ of scientist respondents think a medium amount of research will be needed to support science-based restoration through native aquaculture (Table 5.30), and 47% think it can be achieved with the same amount of funding that currently exists (Table 5.31).

Table 5.30 Amount of Additional Research Required to Support Science-based Restoration Through Native Aquaculture

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
A Large Amount of Additional Research Needed	4	13.3	13.3
A Medium Amount of Additional Research Needed	17	56.7	70.0
A Small Amount of Additional Research Needed	9	30.0	100.0
Total	30	100.0	

Our questions did not investigate what type of research should be prioritized. In the case of aquaculture with either species, research needs could include hatchery improvements, continued development of disease resistance, or economic development research. Non-native aquaculture will include other research needs specific to biological and ecological performance of the oyster.

Table 5.31 Amount of Additional Funding Required to Support Science-based Restoration Through Native Aquaculture

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
The Same Amount that Currently Exists	14	46.7	46.7
More than Currently Exists	13	43.3	90.0
Less than Currently Exists	3	10.0	100.0
Total	30	100.0	

Accordingly, more scientists felt a large amount of research and additional funding would be needed to support non-native aquaculture than native aquaculture (Table 5.32, 5.33).

Table 5.32 Amount of Additional Research Required to Support Science-based Restoration Through Non-native Aquaculture

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
A Large Amount of Additional Research Needed	13	43.3	43.3
A Medium Amount of Additional Research Needed	11	36.7	80.0
A Small Amount of Additional Research Needed	6	20.0	100.0
Total	30	100.0	

Table 5.33 Amount of Additional Funding Required to Support Science-based Restoration through Non-native Aquaculture

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
The Same Amount that Currently Exists	9	30.0	30.0
More than Currently Exists	17	56.7	86.7
Less than Currently Exists	4	13.3	100.0
Total	30	100.0	

Among scientists, there was a general consensus throughout our interviews that oyster aquaculture with either species would be incapable of making Bay-wide ecological improvements. Yet, most scientists interviewed stated that aquaculture could provide localized ecological benefits. Informants differed as to whether these benefits could be maintained indefinitely or would require a periodic restocking of oyster biomass to sustain regional improvements. Likewise, many of the scientists were conflicted about the role of aquaculture as an economic development strategy. Several informants argued that the legal and ecological circumstances of the Chesapeake would prohibit a competitive oyster harvest vis-à-vis other national and international regions. Others argued that

aquaculture is the future of marine harvest, and that it would behoove regional planners to “catch up to the rest of the world” (Paolisso, Herman, and Dery 2006). As one scientist suggested, “Industry needs something now. Aquaculture gives industry immediate return. With either species, restoration will take a decade.”

Recreational Fishers and Restaurant Owners: A majority of recreational fishers (85%) also see native aquaculture as having a great impact on the health of the Bay. Approximately 52% of fishers feel non-native aquaculture will have a great impact on Bay health, and 42% think it will have a little impact (Table 5.34).

Table 5.34 Amount of Impact Non-native Aquaculture Would Have on Keeping the Chesapeake Bay Healthy

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
A Great Impact	71	51.8	51.8
A Little Impact	57	41.6	93.4
No Impact	9	6.6	100.0
Total	137	100.0	

The smaller degree of support for non-native aquaculture’s contribution to Bay health is likely tied to fishers’ divided views on the use of the non-native in general, with some feeling the non-native will have negative consequences on Bay health.

A little more than ½ (56%) of restaurant owners feel they can sell more if customers know they are eating natives grown in aquaculture to support local industry (Table 5.35). Only 25% of owners think they can sell more oysters if their customers know they are eating non-natives grown in aquaculture to support local industry (Table 5.36).

Table 5.35 Ability to Sell More Oysters If Customers Knew They Were Eating Natives Grown in Aquaculture to Support Local Industry

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Yes	9	56.3	56.3
No	7	43.8	100.0
Total	16	100.0	

There could be perceptions among consumers that shellfish raised in aquaculture have a different taste or texture, or other aesthetic differences they connect to quality. Taste tests conducted show that consumers rate *C. virginica* as tastier than *C. ariakensis* when consumed raw, and comparable when cooked (Bishop and Peterson 2005; Grabowski et al. 2003).

Table 5.36 Ability to Sell More Oysters If Customers Knew They Were Eating Non-natives Grown in Aquaculture to Support Local Industry

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Yes	4	25.0	25.0
No	12	75.0	100.0
Total	16	100.0	

Harvest Moratorium

Watermen: Another oyster restoration strategy under consideration, either alone or in conjunction with the restoration strategies discussed above, is an oyster harvest moratorium. Clearly, a harvest moratorium will directly affect harvesting in terms of effort and catch. To assess the impact of an oyster harvest moratorium on watermen we asked a series of questions about how difficult it would be to return to the fishery depending on the length of the moratorium. Specifically, we asked, “how

difficult would it be for you to return to the fishery when the moratorium is lifted,” for the time periods of 2-3 years, 3-4 years, 5-6 years, and 7+ years. Not surprisingly, as the length of moratorium increased, watermen reported increased difficulty in returning to the fishery. The data in Table 5.37 show that overall about 42% of watermen report that it would be very difficult to return to the fishery after a moratorium of only 2 to 3 years. Another 31% report that it would difficult; only 27% of watermen overall report they would have no difficulty returning to the fishery after a 2-3 harvest moratorium.

Tale 5.37 Difficulty Returning to the Oyster Fishery If there is a 2-3 year Moratorium On Oyster Harvests

		Very Difficult	Somewhat Difficult	Difficult	Not Difficult at All	Total
Maryland	Count	100	52	25	71	248
	% within State of Residence	40.3%	21.0%	10.1%	28.6%	100.0%
Virginia	Count	48	16	18	25	107
	% within State of Residence	44.9%	15.0%	16.8%	23.4%	100.0%
Total	Count	148	68	43	96	355
	% within State of Residence	41.7%	19.2%	12.1%	27.0%	100.0%

Table 5.38 reports data similar to the information in Table 5.37, but the time length of the moratorium is 7 years or more. Not surprisingly, the overall percentage of watermen who reported it would be very difficult has increased to 67% and those who reported it would be difficult dropped to about 15%. Only 18 % overall reported that they would have no difficulty returning to the fishery after a 7 year or more moratorium.

Tale 5.38 Difficulty Returning to the Oyster Fishery If there is a 7+ year Moratorium On Oyster Harvests

		Very Difficult	Somewhat Difficult	Difficult	Not Difficult at All	Total
Maryland	Count	157	16	21	49	243
	% within State of Residence	64.6%	6.6%	8.6%	20.2%	100.0%
Virginia	Count	76	5	9	13	103
	% within State of Residence	73.8%	4.9%	8.7%	12.6%	100.0%
Total	Count	233	21	30	62	346
	% within State of Residence	67.3%	6.1%	8.7%	17.9%	100.0%

Growers: We also asked growers how they expected their businesses to be impacted by a harvest moratorium (Table 5.39). A small number did not feel they would be impacted, but most did. Their responses were strikingly different in each of the states. A majority of Virginia growers (62%) and some Maryland growers (29%) felt their businesses would decrease if there is a harvest moratorium on the native. Some of these growers are diversified, with part of their businesses reliant on wild harvest. Still others may be concerned that a harvest moratorium will send a message about the health of oyster populations that reduces consumer demand. Those who feel they will benefit from a moratorium may be anticipating reduced competition and/or increased opportunities for grown oysters in markets currently served by wild harvests.

Table 5.39 Expected Impacts of Harvest Moratorium on Business

		Business Might Increase	Business Might Decrease	My Business Would Probably Not Change	Total
Maryland	Count	4	2	1	7
	% within State of Business	57.1%	28.6%	14.3%	100.0%
Virginia	Count	7	13	1	21
	% within State of Business	33.3%	61.9%	4.8%	100.0%
Total	Count	11	15	2	28
	% within State of Business	39.3%	53.6%	7.1%	100.0%

Processors and Shippers: Processors and shippers are very likely to be negatively impacted by a harvest moratorium. The duration and scope of the moratorium will influence the degree to which those impacts are experienced. Level of dependence on wild harvests will also dictate how firms are affected. Approximately 63% of our sample (2007 survey) relies on the wild harvest to produce 50% or more of the Chesapeake oysters they handle. This suggests industry would be substantially impacted by a moratorium. Their responses to our survey question regarding a moratorium support this assertion. Approximately 81% of respondents feel a moratorium would hurt their businesses (Table 5.40). In addition to their direct dependence on wild harvest, there is a sense of loyalty among industry members and support for all aspects of the industry (including wild harvest) that contributes to their opposition to a harvest moratorium (Dery and Paolisso 2006).

Table 5.40 Expected Impacts on Business of a Harvest Moratorium

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Business Might Increase	3	8.1	8.1
Business Might Decrease	30	81.1	89.2
My Business Would Probably Not Change	4	10.8	100.0
Total	37	100.0	

Scientists and Environmentalists A solid majority of both scientists (97%) and environmentalists (86%) are in favor of harvest reductions. They clearly feel harvests, however negligible, are hurting restoration efforts and need to be reduced, if not eliminated. Several informants raised concerns about the ability of native populations to develop natural disease resistance if harvests remove the oysters that may live slightly longer prior to gene contribution (reproduction). The majority of scientists (75%) also maintain that economic factors should not be considered in determining how much harvests should be reduced (Table 5.41). This suggests they feel ecological factors should dictate resource use.

While economic and ecological benefits can be wrought from restoration and need to be considered, ecological health must be secured and prioritized.

Table 5.41 Economic Factors Should Influence How Much Harvest Levels Are Reduced, If It Is Necessary to Reduce the Commercial Harvest of Oysters to Accomplish Successful Oyster Restoration

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Not Applicable	1	3.6	3.6
Yes	6	21.4	25.0
No	21	75.0	100.0
Total	28	100.0	

The majority (61%) of environmentalists hold that economic factors should be considered in setting harvest reduction levels (Table 5.42). While they too believe that ecology is primary, they may be willing to consider usage rates or family income levels in a compensation scenario, or otherwise attend to the harvesters’ positions. This response suggests a willingness on the part of environmentalists to pay for environmental benefit (public good), especially if they can create what is perceived as a “win win” situation that will please their constituents.

Table 5.42 Economic Factors Should Influence How Much Harvest Levels Are Reduced, If It Is Necessary to Reduce the Commercial Harvest of Oysters to Accomplish Successful Oyster Restoration

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Not Applicable	4	9.8	9.8
Yes	25	61.0	70.7
No	12	29.3	100.0
Total	41	100.0	

Further, some environmentalists we interviewed exhibited empathy for the harvesters and an appreciation for having watermen on the water. As one informant said, “... loss of harvest totally from this culture is a degree of disconnection from our natural resources. Connections like that motivate people to care, to change their behavior with sustainable alternatives.”

Recreational Fishers and Restaurant Owners: Recreational fishers also responded positively to the idea of a moratorium. When asked if they think it is necessary to reduce the commercial harvest of oysters in order to accomplish successful oyster restoration in the Chesapeake Bay, 88% say yes. Of those that think a harvest moratorium is necessary, 42% think economic factors should influence how much commercial harvest is reduced, suggesting support for some type of graduated reduction and/or compensation.

Like recreational fishers, restaurant owners express support for the harvest moratorium alternative. Owners report that 81% of their customers would pay more for oysters purchased in support of a moratorium that is part of a restoration effort (Table 5.43).

Table 5.43 Customers' Willingness to Pay More for Oysters to Support a Harvest Moratorium that Aims to Restore Oyster Populations?

	Frequency	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Yes	13	81.3	81.3
No	3	18.8	100.0
Total	16	100.0	

Conclusions

We found that watermen do not believe the proposed action being evaluated by the EIS will improve their harvests: the reserves and sanctuaries for non-native oysters would be relatively small

(and closed to harvests for some time). Watermen largely do not view restoration alternatives focused on aquaculture as affecting their harvesting practices, either. The restoration alternatives that they see as having the largest effect on their current harvesting practices are expansion of native oyster restoration and, of course, a harvest moratorium. Desired native expansion would focus on repletion and replenishment of public oyster beds, as well as sanctuaries and reserves. Finally, many watermen report that implementation of an oyster harvest moratorium would make it difficult for them to return to the fishery once the moratorium was lifted.

Overall, growers do not exhibit solid agreement about the expected impacts of specific restoration actions as clearly as other direct user groups do. Variations appear by state, which is reasonable considering the variability within the aquaculture industries in Maryland and Virginia. The impacts growers anticipate are also very closely related to the type of business they are engaged in, and what markets they are serving. There are consistently favorable views of expanding native aquaculture and at least maintaining native restoration at current levels. There is clearly a negative impact associated with harvest moratoriums. We also suspect some growers are currently operating at levels significantly beneath their capacity and/or potential. There are a variety of reasons why a grower may choose to operate at these levels, which could be personal (part-time employment in aquaculture does not provide their primary source of income), practical (many wish to gradually increase their investments over time), or technical (reliable access to seed, etc.). Regardless, there seems to be a sense that there is room for growth.

Instead of voicing support for one particular approach to restoration, members of our study group advocate for a multi-faceted approach. The ones we spoke with are ready to use many of the restoration techniques available. This is evidenced by statements from a processor like, “We should use all of the techniques available to us except the harvest moratorium. We’ve got to develop a comprehensive program,” and, “We have to develop a comprehensive approach, native restoration and

non-native restoration.” There are consistent levels of agreement expressing a willingness to consider a range of restoration strategies, as long as those strategies include commercial utilization of the oyster resource (Dery and Paolisso 2006).

Overall, scientists report that additional research is needed before introducing a non-native or expanding native oyster restoration. This indicates that regardless, more knowledge can be gained and used. Even in private aquaculture, science can contribute to technological innovation and otherwise improve commercial productivity with additional knowledge. As one scientist said, “We just don’t know enough.” Environmentalists generally favor native restoration, expanded and in aquaculture. There is less agreement on the use of a non-native, either in aquaculture or via an introduction. In the end, the socioeconomic impacts of restoration action(s) to both these groups will be relatively minimal. They may receive additional resources to continue their work under various alternative restoration scenarios, but this will not likely result in major income fluctuations.

The immediate impacts of restoration on seafood consumers and recreational fishers are largely cultural. We want to reiterate that conceptual changes are very important factors in determining political support, support for various types of publicly funded activities, and for shaping what our Bay will be in the future, what it means to us, and how we relate to it and the larger natural environment. Consumers seem willing to support restoration, particularly with the native and through a moratorium, with their dollars. Consumers may change their purchasing habits, but few fishers will alter the amount of fishing they do in the Bay.

Across restoration strategies, it should be noted that any human health concerns that may arise from either an introduction or continued decline of the native species could have adverse affects on consumer demand, particularly if new pathogens are introduced along with the non-native oyster. There is a system in operation in both Virginia and Maryland to enforce native oyster bed closures when contamination and potential human health problems are a possibility. ICES protocols are in place

to ensure the safety of any introduced oysters that may be used in restoration. Further, the EIS includes studies that evaluate human health concerns. Environmental health is also of concern with regards to demand. Failure in restoration with either species, accompanied by continued population declines could reduce the demand for oysters, especially if *C. virginica* becomes widely known (not even officially designated) as a threatened species.

Finally, members of all the study groups expressed a sense of urgency that's almost palpable when discussing oyster restoration. This sense of urgency may contribute to some willingness to consider use of the non-native. There may also be reduced anxiety surrounding the potential invasiveness of the oyster as the scientific studies underway are completed and shed light on some of the questions surrounding *C. ariakensis*. We heard this opinion in statements like, "Clearly we have to make a decision with some residual uncertainty but I believe we will be able to have some reasonable confidence."

Still, we find an overall loyalty to the native oyster, coupled with very pragmatic concerns about its future (Paolisso, Herman and Dery 2006). We heard statements such as, "There is something special about the native oyster, it is important to the imagery of the Bay, and people around here care about it. No one wants to lose the native." Also, those who are knowledgeable about the plight of the oysters recognize that there are other factors besides disease that are hurting the Bay, including pollution, sewage treatment, residential-based chemical runoff, agriculture, etc. In this context, the importance of the native oyster is as a symptom or sign of the Bay's larger problems.

6. Conclusions

In this report, we have presented findings on the cultural value of oyster restoration and the socioeconomic importance of different approaches to oyster restoration for a diverse range of Chesapeake Bay stakeholder groups. These stakeholder groups include commercial watermen, aquaculture growers of oysters, shellfish processors and shippers, scientists investigating oysters and marine-estuary ecosystems, environmentalists who are active in Chesapeake restoration, recreational fishers, and owners of seafood restaurants in the region.

We consider each of these groups to have a vested interest in oyster restoration. Watermen, growers, processors/distributors and restaurant owners all draw some amount of income or revenue from the sale of oysters. Recreational users access the Chesapeake for pleasure or enjoyment, and they have a strong voice in Bay politics. Scientists spend their lives studying oysters and/or Bay ecology, and the information they produce is used to determine policy. Environmentalists are often directly involved in restoration projects, lobbying for restoration policies they support, or otherwise taking actions that affect oyster populations. For each of the seven groups, we pursued parallel lines of inquiry in both Maryland and Virginia.

From the beginning of our research in the summer of 2004, we have been committed to a holistic and comparative approach that would allow us to collect and analyze comparable information across a wider range of stakeholder groups concerned with the Chesapeake oyster population and fishery than have been studied in the past. Our ethnographic approach includes literature reviews, informal and structured interviews, extensive participant observation, and two cumulative surveys. The first survey, distributed in 2004, was designed to collect information on different groups' views of oysters and oyster restoration. Some of the perceptions we captured were at a general level, reflecting both stakeholder interest in the topic and a desire for more detailed knowledge of oysters and oyster

restoration. The second survey, distributed in January of 2007, was designed to obtain additional descriptive information about our stakeholder groups. We also refined and tested ideas about possible cultural models of oyster restoration and investigated the existence and distribution of hypothesized impacts of the EIS action and the alternatives.

The stakeholder groups we studied have socio-demographic and economic characteristics that are relevant to the delineation of cultural value and socioeconomic impacts. First, the watermen, growers, processors, who are the stakeholders most dependent on the outcomes of oyster restoration for the livelihoods, are generally middle age and upward, experienced and very knowledgeable, economically and personally committed to harvesting, growing and/or processing oysters, hopeful that the native oyster can be restored and ambivalent about introducing a non-native oyster now, supportive of restoration for ecological reasons (as the necessary base for their economic livelihood), and entrepreneurial in their spirit and belief that with hard work and commitment, supported by good science and the right policies, oysters can support families and communities and provide ecological services.

The respondents in our scientist study group are also very experienced with oyster restoration and other estuary environmental issues. As a group, they believe that restoration with the native oyster can be achieved, though they also feel that such restoration can only be accomplished at a much smaller scale and for particular locations, which would provide valuable scientific insights and local environmental benefits. Scientists were in strong agreement that we should not introduce a non-native oyster at this time, and that much more research needs to be undertaken before such an introduction, which would require significant funding levels.

The environmentalists who participated in our study represent diverse interests within a network of non-governmental organizations actively engaged in addressing a wide range of environmental concerns for the Chesapeake. They tend to be slightly younger and with fewer years

experience with the Chesapeake Bay compared to scientists. They are supportive of native oyster restoration, but not completely against a non-native oyster, though very concerned about “knowing enough” before proceeding. They are supportive of maintaining the wild fishery and aquaculture as restoration alternatives, and value small or localized restoration actions that result in localized reductions in pollution and improvement in water quality.

Recreational fishers and owners of seafood restaurants, the latter as proxies for the seafood eating public, are representative of the public that has contact with the Chesapeake Bay through recreation and the consumption of seafood. They exhibit only a very general level of understanding of oysters and oyster restoration. Rather, they value oysters as part of a broader, healthy and economically-productive Chesapeake Bay. Members of this group are split on whether to continue to restore the native oyster population or introduce a non-native oyster. They simply do not know, but are hopeful that science can provide guidance on which course of action will be most productive with the least amount of risk.

Finally, it should be noted that all of the stakeholder-study groups felt that some form of oyster restoration was necessary. Regardless of level of experience, economic dependence, position on native versus non-native oyster, all felt that the current low levels of oysters in the Bay, coupled with the Bay’s water quality and habitat-ecological problems, necessitated human intervention that hopefully one day would result in a self-sustaining population, once the problems of the oysters’ environment in the Bay were addressed.

Cultural Value of Oyster Restoration

Because of this interest in and benefit from oysters and oyster restoration across all stakeholders, we also focused on the cultural value of oysters and oyster restoration. Of the many approaches to the study of culture and to defining cultural value we selected the cultural model

approach for a number of reasons. First, we wanted to investigate how similar or different were our study groups in their beliefs and values about oyster restoration. This investigation was done at two levels. At a very explicit and descriptive level: what did informants tell us about what they knew, believed or valued about oysters and oyster restoration? At another level, what is it that they have to know or believe in order to tell or show us what they did? In the latter focus, our interest is in identifying cognitive schemas or templates for organizing the explicit information. As we described in Chapter 3, cognitive templates or cultural models are more tacit than explicit. They are the knowledge and information that people assume or take for granted. It is what they do not question explicitly.

Applying the approach described in Chapter 3, we identified what we feel is an important cultural model for oyster restoration. We have labeled this cultural model “Oyster Restoration for Multiple Needs.” A diagram of this model is presented in Figure 4.1. What we believe is significant about this cultural model, and to a degree implicit and tacit, is not that it includes well-known oyster restoration benefits of ecology, economy and culture, or that it includes well-known factors or requirements such as policy, science and recognition of natural cycles, but that these factors and benefits are understood by all stakeholders as an integrated whole, if oyster restoration is to be successful. Ethnographically, our understanding is that you can increase oysters, perhaps in aquaculture or on managed reserves and sanctuaries alone, but that is not the restoration that stakeholders implicitly understand as what is needed for the Chesapeake Bay, based on their responses to our questions and our observations. Rather, oyster restoration should be an integrated approach, that provides ecological, economic and cultural benefits, and it will take science, policies and recognition that nature will have its management role, too, to accomplish it. We found widespread agreement and support across study groups for the importance of these benefits and requirements (80-98% of study groups agreed). Individual stakeholders and their groups do exhibit preferences or even priorities, consistent with their relationship to the Chesapeake and oyster restoration. For example, watermen

place emphasis on oyster restoration to bring about economic improvement in the fishery, but they do not do so at the cost of de-valuing or not supporting restoration for ecological and cultural benefits. Comparable weightings of preferences within an integrated mix of benefits can be found for all our study stakeholder groups.

Moreover, we found evidence of a shared system of underlying cultural beliefs for this model of restoration for multiple benefits, through the cultural consensus analysis. Because the cultural consensus analysis evaluates agreement across all questions, the findings further support results from interviews and specific survey questions that showed high support for ecological, economic and cultural significance of the oyster. Respondents reported all benefits (ecological, economic or cultural) as important. Restated, respondents place high value on the oyster's multiple benefits, which explains why this natural resource is so important to Chesapeake Bay stakeholders. Correspondingly, there is strong agreement that today's oyster populations in the Chesapeake Bay are not self-sustaining, given the environmental and harvest pressures, past and present. Thus, there needs to be science-based policies and consideration of natural cycles.

The qualitative and quantitative information presented in this report supports the argument that stakeholders across the study groups value the ecological, economic and cultural benefits of oyster restoration. From a cultural model perspective, the results suggest that in thinking about oyster restoration, what is taken-for-granted, or more implicit than explicit, is that efforts to increase the number of oysters in the Bay should be designed to create ecological, economic and cultural benefits. If efforts to restore oysters, through policies and science and attention to natural cycles, do not result in some "triple" benefit, then culturally, according to the model presented here, they are not what people really mean by oyster restoration. That is not to say that there cannot be increases in oysters, with ecological or economic or cultural benefits. However, such independent benefits do not fit respondents' shared cultural model of oyster restoration for multiple benefits.

Socioeconomic Impacts of Oyster Restoration

We asked each stakeholder group about the impacts of the proposed EIS action (introduce a non-native oyster into sanctuaries or reserves with continuation of native oyster restoration) and alternatives to this action (e.g., maintain existing restoration practices, expand native oyster restoration, expand aquaculture of native and/or non-native oyster, impose a harvest moratorium). The criteria we used to evaluate impacts varied by each stakeholder group. For watermen, we asked about impacts on harvesting; for growers, processors and shippers, we asked about impacts on profitable business activity; for scientists and environmentalists, we asked about impacts on research and environmental advocacy, and for recreational fishers and restaurant owners, we asked about impacts on recreational use and consumption of seafood, respectively. What is common to all these questions is a focus on the impact that most directly or indirectly affects each group's involvement with oyster restoration. For some groups and for some questions, the reported impacts did not vary significantly, or the impact was not considered of any magnitude. However, there were a number of noticeable impacts, as described below.

For the action of introducing a non-native oyster (*C. ariakensis*) into sanctuaries/reserves with or without continuation of native restoration, we found that watermen do not believe that this restoration will increase harvests of oysters and may in fact, if native oyster restoration strategies are discontinued, result in a decrease in oyster harvests. The oysters that will be available on the reserves to be harvested will be too few and the fuel and time costs will be too high. Similarly, about 40% of the growers reported that they did not anticipate any increase in business resulting from the introduction. Processors, however, were a little more optimistic, with about half seeing a business benefit, and about half not seeing economic gains from this restoration action. And, as mentioned earlier, scientists expressed concern that the introduction would require much more research at a

significant cost, and were almost uniformly opposed to the action until such research could be completed.

For the EIS alternative of expanding native oyster restoration, again primarily in sanctuaries and reserves, we again found that most watermen did not see any immediate or near-term economic benefit of this alternative. Growers and processors held views similar to their perspectives on introducing a non-native into the reserve and sanctuary system, although a slight majority of growers believed their business would increase. Scientists felt that this strategy presented few ecological risks and would be the least costly in terms of research needs and funding. We also found that recreational fishers and restaurant owners were supportive of expanding native oyster restoration. We do not feel that members of either of these two groups were sufficiently informed to understand any of the harvesting limitations associated with reserves or that the sanctuary and reserve system is very small compared to the area in public oyster bottom.

In terms of the expand aquaculture alternative, for both native and non-native oysters, watermen were equally divided on whether the market for wild oysters would be positively or negatively affected. Growers and processors, not surprisingly, did see clear benefits from expanded state efforts to support oyster aquaculture. Both scientists and environmentalists believed that there probably was sufficient research to guide the expansion of oyster aquaculture, which they also felt could provide local environmental benefits.

Finally, in terms of the harvest moratorium alternative, almost half of watermen report it would be very difficult to return to the fishery after only 2-3 years of a harvest moratorium; after seven years the percentage increases to 68%. Most of the growers in Maryland and about 1/3 of the growers in Virginia believe a harvest moratorium will negatively affect their businesses. About 80% of processors see their business being negatively affected by a harvest moratorium. From the positive side, scientists and environmentalists are in favor if it is to accomplish necessary ecological goals, and

recreational fishers and restaurant owners are also in favor of a harvest moratorium, with the latter seeing consumers willing to pay more for seafood so as to compensate watermen for their lost income.

Cultural and Socioeconomic Combined

We have attempted in this report to present much of the background, descriptive and cultural model information on the cultural and socioeconomic impacts of oyster restoration in general, and the proposed action and alternatives under evaluation by the EIS specifically. This report provides a baseline of descriptive and analytic information that can be used to refine and develop more specific analyses, particularly as the action and alternatives are better defined by inclusion of the ecological risk and economic modeling information. As such, it has emphasized the presentation of variability and summary findings, rather than selected, focused analyses. Such analyses at the action and alternative level, with detailed ecological and economic data, represent the next stage in our analysis.

In conclusion, it is helpful to step back a little from the details of the data presented above to offer some overarching conclusions. First, as we have progressed through this research, we have come to believe that oyster restoration means many things to many people (Paolisso, Dery and Herman 2006). There are dimensions of scale and time frame; there are variations in knowledge and involvement with oysters; and there is a shared sense of oysters as an indispensable part of the Chesapeake Bay, and therefore their restoration can only be a positive. Thus, there is widespread support and willingness to allocate public funds, but “the devil is in the details.” Still, there is a recognized value to all of the multiple roles that oysters play, and a belief that oyster restoration should and can achieve that holistic goal.

Related, our ethnographic sense is that there are no “great oyster expectations” among stakeholders, but rather that stakeholders seek modest and incremental improvement, a sense that we are “headed in the right direction.” Oyster restoration in the Chesapeake Bay has been a challenging

undertaking for decades, with short-term successes too often followed by unanticipated problems that have led to long-term declines in population and harvests. There is a palpable feeling of frustration, coupled with a longing and hope that “if we could just ‘fix’ [x] problem, we’d be much better off.” Most of this hope and expectation is localized, where stakeholder groups or combination of stakeholder groups represent potential sites for a combination of oyster restoration strategies. These localized restoration strategies and efforts could also benefit from the significant increase in dissemination of research findings on the ecology, economics and cultural aspects of oyster restoration that has been produced by the EIS.

Finally, more than any other species in the Chesapeake, and perhaps more than any other natural resource (e.g., clean water), oysters and their restoration have great potential to connect diverse groups to the Chesapeake Bay. This connection can occur along many pathways and carry multiple messages and types of information. The Chesapeake Bay’s environmental challenges are significant, and require an active and informed citizenry to support and participate in efforts to restore, use and preserve the natural and cultural heritage of the Chesapeake. An approach to oyster restoration that is holistic, with focus on the ecological, economic and cultural, is a powerful medium through which to foster stakeholder involvement and ownership of efforts to protect and manage the Chesapeake in a sustainable and inclusive manner.

References Cited

- Alford, John J.
1973 The Role of Management in Chesapeake Oyster Production. *Geographical Review* 63(3): 44-54.
- Bernard, H. Russell, and Gery W. Ryan.
1998 Text Analysis: Qualitative and Quantitative Methods. *In Handbook of Research Methods in Cultural Anthropology*. H. Russell Bernard, ed. Walnut Creek, CA: AltaMira Press.
- Bishop, Melanie and Charles Peterson
2005 Consumer Rating of the Suminoe Oyster, *Crassostrea ariakensis*, During Home Cooking. *Journal of Shellfisheries Research* 24(2): 497-502.
- Blackistone, Mick
2001 *Dancing with the Tide: Watermen of the Chesapeake*. Centreville, MD: Tidewater Publishers.
- Byron, Gilbert
1977 *The Lord's Oysters*. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins University Press.
- Chesapeake Bay Foundation
2007 Oyster Restoration. http://www.cbf.org/site/sub_restoration_oyster (Accessed 03-02-07).
- Chesapeake Bay Program Partners
2000 Chesapeake 2000 Agreement. <http://www.chesapeakebay.net/agreement.htm> (Accessed 05-08-07).
- Chesapeake Heritage Conservancy Program
2004 *The Skipjack Martha Lewis*. Havre de Grace, MD.
URL: <http://www.skipjackmarthalewis.org/index.htm> (Accessed 02-18-06).
- Choptank River Heritage Center
2005 *Classroom Afloat*. West Denton, MD.
URL: http://www.riverheritage.org/Education/html/classroom_afloat.html (Accessed 02-15-06).
- Commonwealth of Virginia
2006 Code of Virginia. Virginia General Assembly Legislative Information System.
URL: <http://leg1.state.va.us/000/src.htm> (Accessed June 01, 2006).
- Curtin, Philip D., Grace S. Brush, and George W. Fisher, eds.
2001 *Discovering the Chesapeake: The History of an Ecosystem*. Baltimore, MD: Johns Hopkins University Press.

- D'Andrade, Roy
1995 The Development of Cognitive Anthropology. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
- Dery, Nicole and Michael Paolisso
2006 A Cultural Analysis of Restoration Alternatives in the Chesapeake Bay: A Look at the Oyster Industry. Report Prepared for Maryland Department of Natural Resources.
- Goodenough, Ward H.
1957 Cultural Anthropology and Linguistics. In Report of the Seventh Annual Round Table Meeting in Linguistics and Language Study. XX Garvin, ed. Monograph Series on Language and Linguistics, no. 9. Pp. 167–173. Washington, DC: Georgetown University.
- Grabowski, Jonathon et al.
2003 Consumer Ratings of Non-Native (*Crassostrea gigas* and *Crassostrea ariakensis*) Vs. Native (*Crassostrea virginica*) Oysters. *Journal of Shellfisheries Research* 22(1): 21-30.
- Greer, Jack
2003 Following those who follow the Water. *Chesapeake Quarterly* 2(3): 3-14.
- Jensen, Peter
1996 Economic Debate Over Apportioning Catch A Bit Fishy, Forum. *Bay Journal* December 1996. <http://www.bayjournal.com/article.cfm?article=584> (Accessed 01-06-07).
- Inter-organizational Committee on Guidelines and Principles for Social Impact Assessment
1994 Guidelines and Principles for Social Impact Assessment. National Oceanic & Atmospheric Association. http://www.nmfs.noaa.gov/sfa/social_impact_guide.htm (Accessed 01-01-07).
- Kempton, Willett, James Boster, and Jennifer Hartley
1996 Environmental Values in American Culture. Cambridge, MA: MIT Press.
- Kennedy, Victor S. and Linda L. Breisch
2001 Maryland's Oysters: Research & Management. College Park, MD: Maryland Sea Grant Publication.

1983 Sixteen decades of political management of the oyster fishery in Maryland's Chesapeake Bay. *Journal of Environmental Management* 16 (2):153-171.

1981. *Maryland's Oysters: Research and Management*. UM-SG-TS-81-04. College Park: University of Maryland.
- Kirkley, James K. et al.
2005 Draft National Standard Eight and Processing Labor: An Assessment of Processors in the Mid-Atlantic Region. Northeast Fisheries Science Center, NOAA Fisheries.

- Lipton, Douglas, James Kirkley and Thomas Murray
2005 An Economic Analysis for a Programmatic Environmental Impact Statement Regarding the Restoration of the Chesapeake Bay Oyster Fishery Using the Non-Native Oyster, *Crassostrea ariakensis*. Report prepared for the Maryland Department of Natural Resources.
- Maryland Department of Natural Resources
2008 Maryland Oyster Harvest: Bushels, Value, and Effort 1975-2008. Annapolis, MD: DNR Shellfish Program.
- 2006a Summary of Maryland Tidal Commercial Fisheries Regulations.
<http://www.dnr.state.md.us/fisheries/regulations/commregs.html> (Accessed 01-26-06).
- 2006b EIS Project Authorization. <http://www.dnr.state.md.us/dnrnews/infocus/oysters.asp> (Accessed 01-01-07).
- 2005 Maryland Oyster Harvest Summary
<http://www.dnr.state.md.us/dnrnews/infocus/021105hsummary.htm> (February 12th, 2005).
- Maryland Historical Trust
2005 Archaeological Permits: Permits to Perform Underwater Archeological Investigations on State-Owned or State-Controlled Submerged Lands. URL: <http://www.marylandhistoricaltrust.net/permits.html>. (Accessed May 15th, 2006).
- Maryland Seafood Marketing and Aquaculture Development
2005 Maryland Seafood & Aquaculture. Maryland Department of Agriculture.
<http://www.marylandseafood.org/> (Accessed 02-10-07).
- Maryland Tourism Development Board
2006 FY 2006 Tourism Development Annual Report. Baltimore, MD: Maryland Department of Business and Economic Development.
- Meier, Harley, Jean B. Pelletier and Martha Williams
2002 Phase I Remote Sensing Archaeological Survey for the Department of Natural Resources Shellfish Dredging Project, Upper Chesapeake Bay Report. Prepared by R. Christopher Goodwin & Associates, Inc.: Frederick, MD for Andrews, Miller, and Associates, Inc.: Cambridge, MD.
- Mountford, Kent
1999 A Capsule History of the Chesapeake Bay. Annapolis, MD: Chesapeake Bay Program. URL: <http://www.chesapeakebay.net/about.htm> (Accessed 02-10-06).
- Murphy Jr., Wade H.
2005 Rebecca Ruark: The Oldest Skipjack. Tilghman, MD
URL: <http://www.skipjack.org> (Accessed 02-08-06).

- Murray, Thomas J. and Michael J. Oesterling
2006 Virginia Shellfish Aquaculture Situation and Outlook Report: Results of Virginia Aquaculture Crop Reporting Survey 2004-2006. Gloucester Point, VA: Virginia Institute of Marine Science.
- Muth, M., D.W. Anderson, S.A. Karns, B.C. Murray, and J.L. Domanico
2000 Economic Impacts of Requiring Post-Harvest Treatment of Oysters. Report of the Interstate Shellfish Sanitation Conference, held in Scottsdale, AZ, July 15-20, 2000.
- National Trust for Historic Preservation
2003 2002's Eleven Most Endangered Places. Washington D.C.
URL: <http://www.nationaltrust.org/11most/list.asp?i=51> (Accessed 01-30-06).
- National Marine Fisheries Service
2006a Commercial Fishing Statistics. Personal communication, Fisheries Statistics Division. Silver Spring, MD.

2006b Recreational Fishing Statistics. Personal communication, Fisheries Statistics Division. Silver Spring, MD.
- Maryland Office of Tourism Development
2006 Fiscal Year 2005 Maryland Tourism Annual Report. Baltimore, MD: Department of Business and Economic Development.
- Muth, M., D.W. Anderson, S.A. Karns, B.C. Murray, and J.L. Domanico
2000 Economic Impacts of Requiring Post-Harvest Treatment of Oysters. Report of the Interstate Shellfish Sanitation Conference, held in Scottsdale, AZ, July 15-20, 2000.
- National Marine Fisheries Service
2005 Personal communication, Fisheries Statistics Division, Silver Spring, MD.
- National Research Council (NRC)
2004 *Nonnative Oysters in the Chesapeake Bay*. Washington D.C.: The National Academies Press.
- Paolisso, Michael
2005a The Right to Work the Water. *Waterman's Gazette* 31(5):18.

2005b Chesapeake Environmentalism: Rethinking Culture to Strengthen Restoration and Resource Management. *Chesapeake Perspectives Monograph Series*.

2002 Blue Crabs and Controversy on the Chesapeake Bay: A Cultural Model for Understanding Watermen's Reasoning about Blue Crab Management. *Human Organization* 61(3): 226-239.
- Paolisso, Michael, Nicole Dery and Stan Herman

- 2006 Restoration of the Chesapeake Bay Using a Non-native Oyster: Ecological and Fishery Implications. *Human Organization* 65(3): 253-267.
- Paolisso, Michael, Stan Herman and Nicole Dery
2006 Cultural Analysis for EIS on Oyster Restoration Alternatives, Including *Crassostrea ariakensis*. Report prepared for Maryland Department of Natural Resources.
- Paolisso, Michael and Nicole Dery
2008 A Cultural Consensus Analysis of Environmental Knowledge and Values: A Case Study of Chesapeake Bay Oyster Restoration. Human Organization. (forthcoming)
- Peffer, Randall S.
1979 *Watermen*. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins University Press.
- Pelletier, Jean B., David W. Trubey and Martha Williams
1999 Phase I Remote Sensing Archaeological Survey for the Department of Natural Resources Shellfish Dredging Project, Upper Chesapeake Bay Report. Prepared by R. Christopher Goodwin & Associates, Inc.: Frederick, MD for the Maryland Department of Natural Resources: Annapolis, MD.
- Pride, Inc.
1997 *The Pride of Baltimore II*. Baltimore, MD.
<http://www.pride2.org/NewPrideSite/Pride2/P2Home.html> (Accessed 01-22-06).
- Quinn, Naomi
2005 *Finding Culture in Talk: A Collection of Methods*. New York: Palgrave Macmillan.
- Quinn, Naomi, and Dorothy Holland
1987 *Culture and Cognition*. In *Cultural Models in Language and Thought*. Dorothy Holland and Naomi Quinn, eds. Pp. 3–40. New York: Cambridge University Press.
- Reedville Fishermen's Museum
2002 *The Museum Fleet: Elva C. Reedville, VA*.
URL: <http://www.rfmuseum.org/elvac.html> (Accessed 02-15-06).
- Romney, A. K., William H. Batchelder, and Susan C. Weller
1987 Recent applications of cultural consensus. *American Behavioral Scientist* 31:163–177.
- Romney, A. K., Susan C. Weller, and William H. Batchelder
1986 Culture and Consensus: A Theory of Culture and Informant Accuracy. *American Anthropologist* 88:313–338.
- Shore, Bradd
1996 *Culture in Mind*. New York: Oxford University Press.

Schmidt, Whitey

2003 The Chesapeake Bay Oyster Cookbook. Crisfield, Maryland: Marian Hartnett Press.

State of Maryland

2006 Maryland at a Glance. Maryland Manual Online. M.S. Archives, ed. Annapolis, MD: Maryland State Archives.

<http://www.mdarchives.state.md.us/msa/mdmanual/01glance/html/symbols/boat.html>

(Accessed 02-01-06).

State of Maryland

2006 Maryland Manual Online. M.S. Archives, ed. Annapolis, MD: Maryland State Archives.

URL: <http://www.mdarchives.state.md.us/msa/mdmanual/01glance/html/symbols/boat.html>

(Accessed 02-15-06).

1985 Acts of 1985. *In* Maryland State Government Code, Vol. Title 13 Subtitle 3. URL:

<http://198.187.128.12/maryland/lpext.dll?f=templates&fn=fs-main.htm&2.0>

(Accessed 01-22-06).

State of Maryland

2006 Annotated Code of Maryland. Office of the Secretary of State, Division of State Documents. URL: <http://www.dsd.state.md.us/comar/>. (Accessed June 01, 2006.)

State of Maryland

2006 Maryland at a Glance. Maryland Manual Online. M.S. Archives, ed. Annapolis, MD: Maryland State Archives.

URL: <http://www.mdarchives.state.md.us/msa/mdmanual/01glance/html/symbols/boat.html>

(Accessed 02-01-06).

Tarnowski, M.

2002 A Brief History of Oyster Population Surveys in Maryland Including a Summary of the 2002 Survey Results. Annapolis, MD: Department of Natural Resources.

1999 A Historical Background for Oyster Landings in Maryland 1916-1998. Annapolis, MD: Department of Natural Resources.

Travel Industry Association of America

2005 The Economic Impact of Domestic Travel Expenditures on Virginia Counties. Prepared for the Virginia Tourism Authority. Washington, D.C.

<http://www.vatc.org/research/LocalSpending/Documents/2004VARReport.pdf>

(Accessed 02-15-06).

United States Census Bureau

2005 Highlights: Interim State Population Projections. P. Division, ed: United States Department of Commerce. URL:

<http://www.census.gov/population/www/projections/projectionsagesex.html>

(Accessed 01-22-06).

United States Department of the Interior, Fish and Wildlife Service and United States Department of Commerce, United States Census Bureau.

2001 2001 National Survey of Fishing, Hunting, and Wildlife Associated Recreation.
URL: <http://www.census.gov/prod/www/abs/fishing.html> (Accessed 02-01-06).

Virginia Marine Resource Commission

2006 Oyster Leasing Statistics in Virginia 1986-2005. Newport News, VA: Fisheries Management.

2005 Virginia Updated Harvest Numbers. Newport News, VA: Fisheries Management.

2005a VMRC Sales of Commercial Licenses by Calendar Year. Newport News, VA: Fisheries Management. URL: <http://www.mrc.state.va.us/commlicensesaes.pdf> (Accessed 01-26-06).

Virginia Marine Resources Commission

2006 Habitat Management Division Permitting. URL: <http://www.mrc.virginia.gov/regulations/hm-permits.shtm>. (Accessed May 15th, 2006).

Virginia Institute of Marine Science (VIMS)

2006 Biosecurity and Comparative Field Trials of Non-native Oysters.
<http://www.vims.edu/vsc/> (Accessed 05-01-07).

Virginia Marine Resources Commission

2006 Habitat Management Division Permitting. URL: <http://www.mrc.virginia.gov/regulations/hm-permits.shtm>. (Accessed May 15th, 2006).

Virginia Marine Resource Commission

2005 VMRC Sales of Commercial Licenses by Calendar Year. Newport News, VA: Fisheries Management. <http://www.mrc.state.va.us/commlicensesaes.pdf> (Accessed 01-26-06).

Virginia Seafood

2004 About Virginia Seafood. Newport News, VA: Virginia Marine Product Board.
<http://www.virginiaseafood.org/dive-in/about/> (Accessed 01-26-06).

Vojtech, Pat

1993 Chesapeake Bay Skipjacks. Centreville, Md.: Tidewater Publishers.

Weller, Susan C.

2007. Cultural Consensus Theory. Field Methods.

Wennersten, John R.

2001 The Chesapeake: An Environmental Biography. Baltimore: Maryland Historical Society.

Appendix 1: Methodological Notes

1. The EIS process itself has been modified over time, with adjustments made to the schedule for public release based on the availability of certain data (e.g. oyster larval transport model results). Accordingly, the time available for our data collection and analysis has also been amended. A draft EIS is now scheduled for release in May 2008. A final EIS is anticipated in the fall of 2008.
2. In our cultural model work over the past five years, we have not argued against a community-based approach to cultural analysis, but rather argued for two related, more specific points: First, the dominant focus on place-based/community culture has biased our cultural understandings to communities that we link somehow to our heritage, such as watermen or farmers, or more broadly to geographic place, with something called “Bay Cultures.” While these cultures are certainly present and the community-based approach is of great value, it also leaves a lot out. Of significant interest to us is that it leaves the “cultures” of the increasing number of users (for recreation and ecological reasons), of managers/scientists, and of the diverse “public” out of the culture equation, if you will. Accordingly, we feel culture should be a very specific variable in our scientific research in support of Chesapeake Bay restoration and management.
3. Stakeholder specific methods were used to identify survey recipients and were geared toward maximizing response rates. We refined our sampling strategy in the second survey to pursue those stakeholders that were best able to respond knowledgeably to our questions.

Watermen: In the first survey, watermen from Maryland were identified by the possession of a Maryland Department of Natural Resources issued license, entitling them to oyster commercially.⁶ In the second survey, we refined this sample to those who held licenses and reported harvest in the past five years. In both surveys, Virginia watermen were identified by a Virginia Marine Resources Commission license entitling the licensee to be in possession of oyster harvesting equipment.⁷ Many were returned by watermen who were no longer oystering, growers who had not been growing oysters, processors who were not processing oysters, and members of all groups who had relocated.

Recreational Users: Recreational fishers were also identified by possession of a recreational boat registration and a recreational fishing license to catch in tidal areas. In both surveys, separate random samples of fishers residing in Maryland and Virginia were selected from a Maryland database of recreational license holders. In Virginia, recreational fishers are allowed to catch one bushel of oysters and one pot of crabs per day without a license. There was consequently no comprehensive way to access those fishers who are active in Virginia, with the exception of those who hold licenses in Maryland.

Environmentalists: In the first survey, environmentalists were identified by their membership or employment in either the Chesapeake Bay Foundation, a non-profit that works on environmental issues bay-wide, or the Tidewater Oyster Gardeners Association, which is a Virginia-based non-profit supporting recreational aquaculture. In the second survey, only environmentalists working for or volunteering for a list of 44 environmental groups were

⁶ This license is called an OYH License. It costs the licensee \$50.00 annually and is part of the limited enrollment program. License holders are subject to day and time restrictions on harvest.

⁷ Virginia oyster licenses are issued according to equipment type. In order to use an oyster dredge on public ground, a licensee must pay \$50.00 annually. In order to use double patent tongs, a licensee must pay a fee of \$70.00 and a fee of \$35.00 to use single patent tongs. Hand tongs require a licensing fee of \$10.00.

included. Each of these 44 groups works on water quality issues or oyster restoration specifically. We received responses from people working or volunteering at 18 of the 44 organizations.

Scientists: In the first survey, scientists were identified through their association with scientific groups who are actively working on Bay issues, including the Blue Crab Technical Advisory Committee (44), the Bay Program's Living Resources Committee plus additional members from the Scientific and Technical Advisory Committee, and participants in the workshop hosted by the Bay Program in December of 2003, entitled *Identifying and Prioritizing Research Required to Evaluate Ecological Risks, Benefits, and Alternatives Related to the Potential Introduction of Crassostrea ariakensis to Chesapeake Bay*. In the second survey, only scientists who are members of STAC or who are actively producing research for the EIS were included. We felt these scientists were better equipped to respond to questions about oyster restoration than those in the broader scientific community.

Seafood Consumers: In the first survey, the seafood eating public was identified by their participation in the annual Maryland Seafood Festival, held on September 10-12, 2004 in Sandy Point State Park in Annapolis, Maryland. We set up a table at the festival, with information regarding the proposed action and alternatives for oyster restoration. We spoke with people who were interested and requested they respond to the survey. There are no calculations of how many people attended the festival. In the second survey, we sought out restaurant owners or managers who have substantial knowledge of their customers' preferences and concerns. We felt that using this "expert" approach would yield a more homogenous and reliable sample. Restaurants listed in the *Chesapeake Bay Restaurant Guide and Recipe Book: A Selection of the Best from the Upper, Middle, and Lower Bay, Its Tributaries and the Eastern Shore* (Eanes 1996) were included.

Industry Members: In the first survey, industry members in both Maryland and Virginia were identified by the possession of a license entitling them to ship shellfish across state lines. A list of license holders was compiled and provided to us by the Interstate Shellfish Commission. Accordingly, the industry members who received the agreement questionnaire included not only processors, but also oyster retailers, wholesalers, and shippers of shellfish. We aimed to include only those industry members dealing directly with oysters in the second survey. Oyster processors in Virginia are licensed specifically as oyster shucking houses so we were able to target them directly. In Maryland, no such specific license exists. Rather, shellfish firms are licensed with one of the following designations: Shucker/Packer, RP-Repacker, SS-Shellstock Shipper, or RS-Reshipped. Since no distinction is made between firms processing or distributing oysters and those processing or distributing other shellfish, we asked all licensed firms to respond, but only included those that are oystering in the final sample.

Aquaculturalists: Oyster growers (second survey only) in Maryland were identified with the help of the Aquaculture Coordinator at the Maryland Department of Agriculture. While we were able to obtain a list of all Chesapeake Bay bottom leaseholders in Maryland, the great majority of these leaseholders is not actively engaged in aquaculture and would have therefore been inappropriate respondents. Oyster growers in Virginia hold a specific oyster planting ground lease. Although this is a lease specific to oyster ground, many leaseholders hold leases that are not actively involved in oyster aquaculture. Upon the recommendation of the Fisheries/Aquaculture Specialist at VIMS, we selected those leaseholders who were holding their leases in the name of a seafood business to receive the survey. Despite this attempt to capture the correct sample, some targeted respondents were not growing oysters.

4. Versar, Inc. is responsible for producing the Ecological Risk Assessment, while Dr. Doug Lipton at the University of Maryland College Park is responsible for conducting the Economic Assessment. Each of the three assessment teams will be involved in developing a comprehensive, integrated analysis for the EIS. All of the research projects conducted in support of the EIS and each of the assessments benefit from peer review.

**E2 A CULTURAL ANALYSIS OF OYSTER RESTORATION
ALTERNATIVES IN THE CHESAPEAKE BAY: A LOOK AT THE
OYSTER INDUSTRY**

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK

A Cultural Analysis of
Oyster Restoration Alternatives in the
Chesapeake Bay:
A Look at the Oyster Industry

Final Report prepared for the
Maryland Department of Natural Resources

By

Nicole Dery
Michael Paolisso

Department of Anthropology
University of Maryland, College Park

June 19th, 2006

Please do not circulate or cite without the permission of the authors or
the Maryland Department of Natural Resources.

Table of Contents

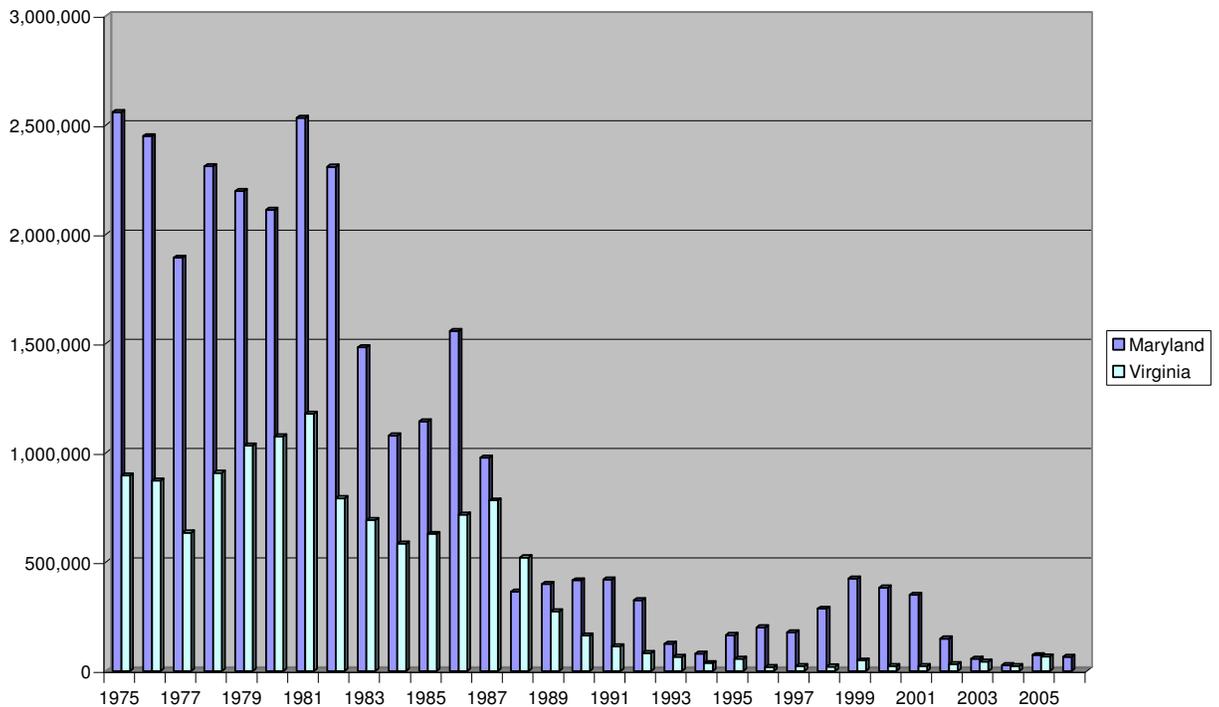
I. Introduction	Pp. 3-7
II. Research Design	Pp. 8-12
III. A Profile of Industry Respondents	Pp. 13-17
IV. Restoration Goals	Pp. 18-20
V. Restoration Tools	Pp. 21-29
VI. Restoration Progress	Pp. 30-32
VII. Oyster Origins	Pp. 33-36
VIII. The State of Our Knowledge	Pp. 37-40
IX. Conclusions	Pp. 41-43
X. Works Cited	Pp. 44-45
XI. Appendix 1	Pp. 46-52

I. Introduction

The Chesapeake was once the largest producer of oysters in the world, harvesting millions of bushels per season. Today, the oyster population is drastically reduced, maintained at only 1% of historic levels (Figure 1.1) (CBP 2005). The widely accepted causes of this precipitous decline are intensive harvesting in the past, changes in water quality, and the increased presence of two oyster diseases, MSX (*Haplosporidium nelsoni*) and Dermo (*Perkinsus marinus*). While all three factors have contributed to the decline, there is general agreement that the most difficult to address and the most devastating to oyster populations is disease.

Figure 1.1

Oyster Harvests in Bushels



Source: Data from Maryland Department of Natural Resources (2006) and Virginia Marine Resource Commission (2005).

As the oyster population has declined, so has the oyster fishery. An industry that includes harvesting, growing, processing, and the wholesale and retail sale of oysters continues to operate in the region, but it is increasingly dependent on oysters imported from other regions. For harvesters, the oyster fishery has become a source of supplementary income and “work on the water” during the off-season of the blue crab fishery (Paolisso 2005).

The Chesapeake Bay’s border states of Maryland and Virginia have responded to the decline in oysters with a range of restoration measures. The states have implemented legislation and instituted programs establishing sanctuaries, attempting to re-build habitat, and managing harvests for maximum ecological benefit. In addition to these strategies, thousands of oysters are raised in hatcheries and then “planted” in the Bay, while scientists continuously work to breed a disease resistant strain of *Crassostrea virginica*, the native oyster.

However, despite significant effort and funding, it is widely acknowledged that past restoration efforts have failed to produce a sufficient degree of oyster recovery. There have been small-scale, localized successes. Yet, the unrelenting diseases, which are more prevalent in drought years and high salinity areas, have frustrated scientists, shellfish managers, industry members, watermen, and many environmentalists. Devastated oyster populations, declining water quality in the Chesapeake, and the sustainability of watermen communities have led policy makers to actively consider alternative restoration strategies.

The state of Maryland and the Commonwealth of Virginia have proposed to establish a naturalized, reproducing, and self-sustaining population of the non-native oyster, *Crassostrea ariakensis*, into the tidal waters of Maryland and Virginia, while continuing restoration of the native oyster, *C. virginica*, using the best available restoration strategies and stock assessment techniques (MD DNR 2004). The proposed introduction will use a diploid [i.e, reproducing] *C.*

ariakensis strain, propagated from existing 3rd or later generation of the Oregon stock of this species (a strain originating from outside the United States would pose a different set of risks), and will be performed in strict accordance with the 2003 Code of Practices on the Introductions and Transfers of Marine Organisms protocols, established by the International Council for the Exploration of the Sea (ICES). The state and Commonwealth propose to begin introductions of *Crassostrea ariakensis* upon the completion of a scientifically based Programmatic Environmental Impact Statement (EIS). The EIS is designed to evaluate the potential risks and benefits of the proposed action, and eight action alternatives.

The objective of the proposed action is to restore the Chesapeake Bay oyster population to a level that will provide sustainable harvests comparable to harvests in the 1920-1970 time period. Historical figures indicate that the annual harvest of Chesapeake Bay oysters for the 1920-1970 period averaged 4.9 million bushels (Lipton, Kirkley and Murray 2005). An oyster population restored to this level could provide critical ecological services including the filtration of phytoplankton, suspended solids, and organic particles from the water and the construction of oyster reefs that may serve as habitat for a wide range of other marine species. A restored oyster population can provide more harvest for the local oyster industry, which in turn would be supportive of Bay communities, and in particular watermen, oyster growers, and processors.

In addition to evaluating the proposed action, the EIS serves as a platform for investigative research on eight additional oyster restoration strategies under consideration:

1. No Action: Continue Maryland's present Oyster Restoration and Repletion Programs and Virginia's Oyster Restoration Program under current resource management policies and available funding using the best available restoration strategies and stock assessment techniques;
2. Expand, improve, and accelerate Maryland's Oyster Restoration and Repletion Programs and Virginia's Oyster Restoration Program in collaboration with Federal and private partners;

3. Implement a temporary harvest moratorium on native oysters and an oyster industry compensation (buy-out) program in Maryland and Virginia or a program under which displaced watermen are offered on-water work in a restoration program;
4. Establish and/or expand State-assisted, managed, or regulated aquaculture operations using the native oyster;
5. Establish State-assisted, managed, or regulated aquaculture operations using a suitable triploid, non-native oyster species;
6. Introduce and propagate an alternative oyster species other than *C. ariakensis* or an alternative strain of *C. ariakensis*;
7. Establish a naturalized, reproducing, and self-sustaining population of *C. ariakensis* into the tidal waters of Maryland and Virginia through introductions upon completion of the EIS and discontinue *C. virginica* restoration efforts;
8. Consider a combination of alternatives.

Maryland and Virginia are in agreement that any decision to introduce *C. ariakensis* can only be made after the completion of a series of rigorous studies conducted to identify the risks and benefits of the proposed action and alternatives. The EIS was begun in 2004. Among the research undertaken as part of the EIS are extensive analyses of both oyster species. Research is exploring the behavior, genetic variability, growth potential, population dynamics, disease and predation susceptibility, metabolic response to environmental change, etc. for *C. ariakensis* and *C. virginica*. Extensive modeling of the potential ecological conditions that may arise as a result of the various restoration alternatives is also being conducted. Explorations of the economic potential of a restored oyster fishery are underway, along with research on shellfish pathogens that may be relevant to human consumption. This report seeks to integrate cultural considerations into the EIS from the perspective of industry, an important stakeholder group.

Chesapeake Bay stakeholder groups vary in their interpretation and valuation of the ecological and economic risks and benefits associated with the proposed EIS action and alternatives depending on their existing cultural and environmental knowledge and values. Watermen, environmentalists, scientists and resource managers, concerned and voting citizens, and policymakers will use existing, implicit cultural models of environment, pollution, natives

and non-natives, historical and archaeological resources, and many other concepts, to assist them in understanding the ecological, economic, and socio-cultural issues that arise in response to the proposed action and alternatives. These cultural interpretations and valuations will play an important role in determining behavior, from political support of oyster restoration plans, to consumption of oysters, to participating in oyster recovery programs, to commercial fishing of oysters. The proposed action and alternatives will directly affect industry members and Bay communities in both Maryland and Virginia. Oyster industry members have expressed a range of attitudes and understandings about the “Asian oyster” (*C. ariakensis*) that suggest a complex system of cultural beliefs and values, which informs perspectives about the non-native oyster and its potential to restore the fishery.

It is an important task for researchers to identify the possible consequences of the proposed action and alternatives for the cultural risks and benefits for all stakeholder groups. We began a cultural assessment of the potential risks and benefits of oyster restoration actions in 2004 (Paolisso, Sherman, Dery 2006). The first phase of our research focused on the cultural implications of restoration for five key stakeholder groups including scientists and resource managers, environmentalists, recreational fishers, watermen, and the seafood eating public. During the course of this research, we discovered that oyster industry members formed an additional stakeholder group whose beliefs and values varied from those of watermen (wild harvesters) in such a way as to warrant additional investigation. As a result, we expanded upon our first assessment to include a targeted investigation of the potential risks and benefits of oyster restoration actions for members of the oyster industry. This report presents the findings of our research with members of the oyster industry.

II. Research Design

To help us identify the cultural and socioeconomic consequences of the proposed action and alternatives, we employ theories from cognitive and environmental anthropology, and an ethnographic data collection approach that produces both qualitative and quantitative information (See Paolisso, Herman, Dery 2006 for an expanded description). As an expansion of the cultural assessment, our research strategy for assessing industry members mirrors those utilized in the assessment of other stakeholder groups. We also draw from experiences and findings from our previous anthropological studies of Chesapeake Bay environmental and fishery issues (cf. Paolisso 2006, 2005; 2003; 2002; see also Greer 2003 for an overview of this work).

Culture plays an important role in a group's understanding of, and relationship toward the natural world. Our research was designed with a framework that seeks to understand human interaction with the environment and emphasizes shared knowledge and beliefs. Cognitive anthropology assumes that culture is a shared set of cognitive processes, or ways of knowing, that individuals use to make sense of the world (Ross 2004: 9). These ways of knowing or structures help individuals to process new information and make behavioral decisions. Members of the Chesapeake Bay oyster industry may implicitly share similar ways of understanding the role of oysters in the ecosystem, the degree to which uncertainty should dictate action, and a host of related issues that other stakeholder groups may or may not share. These shared cognitive processes could shape how members of the oyster industry are impacted by policy decisions, and how the cultural meanings they apply to oysters change. They could also shape how this stakeholder group continually reacts to the proposed action or alternatives and the EIS process.

A central tenet of cognitive anthropology research is that underlying cognitive processes are structured and can be identified and analyzed using formal qualitative and quantitative

methods. One such quantitative method is the systematic analysis of patterns of agreement and disagreement, or “patterns of variation” within and across groups (Kempton, Boster, and Hartley 1999: 10). This analysis assumes extensive agreement among individuals on a particular topic is evidence of shared cultural understanding. For example, if there is widespread agreement among individuals of a group that pollution is bad for the Chesapeake Bay, the hypothesis is that this agreement is based on shared cultural beliefs or a value system that prefers a Chesapeake Bay *sans* pollution and/or cultural knowledge that views pollution as harmful.

Our approach seeks to identify patterns of similarities and differences in cultural meaning within the Chesapeake Bay oyster industry. We employed an ethnographic approach, which is cumulative and iterative. We begin from a small knowledge base and work to continually expand that base. We constantly evaluate our findings, and if necessary, correct previously made assumptions. To assist us in the elicitation of individuals’ views, beliefs and values about introducing a non-native oyster and the proposed alternatives, we used five key methods common to ethnographic research: 1) review of existing information, both published and unpublished; 2) open-ended, key informant interviews, 3) informal conversations; 4) participant observation; and 5) survey questionnaires. In all of these approaches, we systematically recorded the elicited information and developed data storage protocols that allowed us to integrate information from each of the methods employed.

In order to be articulate and informed enough to interview informants, to understand what we were seeing in participant observation, and to develop a questionnaire, we needed to conduct a broad information review. We became knowledgeable about various types of information, issues, and areas of uncertainty that are relevant to oyster restoration. We familiarized ourselves with the ecological, biological, economic, and political aspects of oyster restoration, as well as

with community based involvement in restoration activities. It should be emphasized that we strove to become reasonably accomplished at understanding these knowledge fields, to the degree necessary to understand the cultural elements therein. We used this knowledge as a necessary platform for our work. We have continued our efforts to better understand these knowledge fields as they develop, as new information becomes available, and as conditions change.

Key informant interviews provided us with a baseline understanding of industry members' views on oysters and oyster restoration. Key informant responses allowed us to collect specific statements of individuals' explicit cultural knowledge. We looked for repetition in responses and attitudes that indicated shared sets of beliefs and values. Protocols for conducting interviews included an explanation of our affiliations (University of Maryland Department of Anthropology) and tasks (to provide Maryland Environmental Services with information regarding the cultural and socioeconomic risks and benefits of oyster restoration strategies for an Environmental Impact Statement (EIS)). We obtained informants' consent to share information with us according to Institutional Review Board standards.

Questions were designed to elicit informants' knowledge of and opinions about Chesapeake Bay oyster issues, specifically with regard to the current state of oyster populations, oyster restoration efforts, and the potential cultural impacts of the proposed introduction and alternatives. We approached interviews in a conversational manner. This meant we did not enforce strict directionality on informants' responses, but rather guided the interview along a desirable course. This allowed us to obtain data about a comprehensive range of topics, while still probing for clarification of particular issues. We encouraged informants to take the

conversation in multiple directions, because their revelations provided us with insight about their beliefs and values regarding oyster restoration.

We identified and contacted several key informants, who are skilled industry professionals. One member of our research team interviewed four informants in person, and an additional informant via telephone. Due to time and resource limitations, we did not have the opportunity to interview every significant member of the oyster industry. Our resulting sample is not representative, but is informative. We quickly found a high degree of overlap among responses, which most likely indicates widely shared knowledge among members of a group. Interviews were held in locations convenient to informants and lasted approximately 90-120 minutes each. All interviews were documented with both written notes and when possible, digital sound recordings. Interview notes were word processed and organized into thematic categories.

We used an agreement questionnaire to help us verify and validate the data collected through participant observation, informal discussions, and key informant interviews. The purpose of the survey was to systematically collect responses to key statements made by industry members on oysters and oyster restoration. The statements used in the agreement questionnaire were those we identified as representing important cultural beliefs and values, within and between all of our study stakeholder groups. We used agreement questions because of our interest in identifying shared, underlying cultural understanding. Our agreement questionnaire allowed us to collect information from a larger sample of industry members.

Industry members in both Maryland and Virginia were identified by the possession of a license entitling them to ship shellfish across state lines. A list of license holders was compiled and provided to us by the Interstate Shellfish Commission. Accordingly, the industry members who received the agreement questionnaire included not only processors, but also oyster retailers,

wholesalers, and shippers. Surveys were sent to 25 industry members in Maryland and 156 members in Virginia, with a total of 181 surveys distributed via mail.¹ Reminder letters were sent two weeks and four weeks after the initial mailing to bolster response rates. Requests for industry members' participation were also made by telephone. A total of 64 surveys were returned, producing an approximate response rate of 35%.

The agreement questionnaire used a six-point scale, ranging from (1) (Strongly Disagree) to (6) (Strongly Agree). The first twelve survey questions were designed to elicit information regarding the respondents' relevant personal history. For example, respondents were asked how many sectors of the seafood industry their business operates within, how long they've worked in the seafood industry, and related inquiries.² The remainder of the questions focused on the importance of oysters to the Bay, and the risks and benefits associated with the proposed action and alternatives.

Data presented in this report have been recoded so that instead of a six point scale, with responses ranging from (1) (Strongly Disagree) to (6) (Strongly Agree), and an additional potential response of "No Idea," we have shown four responses ranging from (1) (Disagree) to (4) (Agree), with the additional "No Idea" response. Aggregating the levels of "Strongly Agree" and "Agree" or "Strongly Disagree" and "Disagree" simplifies the presentation of certainty in agreement. Also, the middle categories of "Somewhat Agree" and "Somewhat Disagree" show some level of uncertainty among respondents in their level of agreement.

¹ Sample numbers reflect the uneven distribution of industry activity in Maryland and Virginia.

² Please see Appendix 1 for a listing of survey questions.

III. A Profile of Industry Respondents

Of the 64 industry members who returned the agreement questionnaire, the vast majority (95%) were male. They ranged in age from 24 to 87 years, with a mean of 55 years. Respondents have worked in the seafood industry from a minimum of 2 years to a maximum of 65 years, with a mean of 27 years. They have been selling molluskan shellfish for a range of 2 to 65 years, with a mean of 24 years. The majority of their businesses were located in Virginia (83%), while approximately 16% are located in Maryland, and 1% held licenses in both states.

Survey respondents have owned or operated their businesses for a range of 1 to 65 years, with a mean of 19 years and they have sold oysters specifically for a range of 0 to 65 years, with a mean of 20 years. Most of the industry members (86%) surveyed handled oysters in their shellfish operations, 61% also handled hard clams, 13% handled soft clams, 22% handled scallops, and 14% handled mussels. Twenty-three percent of industry members businesses' relied on oyster shellstock alone for product revenues (see Table 3.1).

Table 3.1

In the last three years, what percentage of the shellstock your business handled was oysters?

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
None	11	19.6	19.6
About 25% of product value	15	26.8	46.4
About 50% of product value	6	10.7	57.1
About 75% of product value	11	19.6	76.8
All (100% of product value)	13	23.2	100.0
Total	56	100.0	

Industry members varied in their involvement of different economic activities including wild harvesting, aquaculture, processing, and selling oysters in a number of settings (wholesale,

restaurants, via the internet, etc.). Many industry members were engaged in several different areas of the oyster industry simultaneously. We asked industry members about the character of their business activities over the last five years. Thirty-four percent have harvested oysters from public bottom in MD or VA in the last five years, another 47% have grown oysters on leased bottom, and 36% have grown oysters in bags or floats. Thirty-one percent of informants have been involved in seed operations, 38% shucked oysters as part of their business, 53% sold oysters wholesale or retail and 27% processed oysters in MD or VA (processing can include freezing, packing, adding value such as breeding, etc.).

Table 3.2
How important is harvesting oysters from public bottom to your overall business?

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Not Applicable	20	31.3	31.3
Most Important	8	12.5	43.8
Important	11	17.2	60.9
Somewhat Important	6	9.4	70.3
Not Important	19	29.7	100.0
Total	64	100.0	

Industry members also reported participation in activities such as operating restaurants, selling aquaculture equipment, and running commercial shellfish hatcheries and nurseries. The relative importance of several key commercial activities is presented in Tables 3.2 – 3.8.

Table 3.3

How important is growing or harvesting oysters in bags or floats to your overall business?

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Not Applicable	20	31.3	31.3
Most Important	11	17.2	48.4
Important	5	7.8	56.3
Somewhat Important	3	4.7	60.9
Not important	25	39.1	100.0
Total	64	100.0	20.00

Table 3.4

How important is growing or harvesting oysters on leased bottom to your overall business?

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Not Applicable	18	28.1	28.1
Most Important	15	23.4	51.6
Important	13	20.3	71.9
Somewhat Important	8	12.5	84.4
Not Important	10	15.6	100.0
Total	64	100.0	

Table 3.5

How important are seed operations to your overall business?

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Not Applicable	22	34.4	34.4
Most Important	7	10.9	45.3
Important	9	14.1	59.4
Somewhat Important	10	15.6	75.0
Not Important	16	25.0	100.0
Total	64	100.0	

Table 3.6

How important is shucking oysters to your overall business?

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Not Applicable	16	25.0	25.0
Most Important	16	25.0	50.0
Important	9	14.1	64.1
Somewhat Important	3	4.7	68.8
Not Important	20	31.3	100.0
Total	64	100.0	

Table 3.7

How important is the wholesale or retail sale of halfshell oysters to your overall business?

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Not Applicable	17	26.6	26.6
Most Important	22	34.4	60.9
Important	9	14.1	75.0
Somewhat Important	5	7.8	82.8
Not Important	11	17.2	100.0
Total	64	100.0	

Table 3.8

How important is additional processing of shucked oysters to your overall business?

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Not Applicable	21	33.3	33.3
Most Important	10	15.9	49.2
Important	3	4.8	54.0
Somewhat Important	2	3.2	57.1
Not Important	27	42.9	100.0
Total	63	100.0	

Industry members purchased oysters as commercially from both aquaculturalists and wild harvesters, from both Maryland, Virginia, and outside of the region. Almost half of the respondents (48%) purchased oysters from public bottom in MD or VA, 33% purchased from leased bottom in either state, 47% purchased product from other shellfish businesses in either state (47%) and more than half (53%) purchased oysters from outside of the region. This purchasing behavior indicated a willingness to obtain oysters from a variety of sources.

Members of the oyster industry who participated in key informant interviews shared many of the characteristics reported by the larger industry sample surveyed. All of the interviewees were involved in more than one commercial activity related to oysters, and four out of five were engaged in three or more. Several reported purchasing oysters from a variety of sources, both inside and outside of the Chesapeake Bay region. These data suggest the oyster industry in the Chesapeake is diversified and to some extent, vertically integrated. It is also important to note that due to variations in oyster population levels, regulatory frameworks, and structural disparities, the oyster industries in Maryland and Virginia are quite distinct, although they share a long history of supporting coastal communities.

IV. Oyster Restoration Goals

One of our major findings in the cultural assessment conducted with other stakeholder groups was that any discussion of the cultural risks and benefits of the proposed action or alternatives needed to be situated into a broader framework of restoration. Shared knowledge and beliefs about specific policy actions or the differences between natives and non-natives was often understood in relation to perceptions of restoration. For example, if someone believes restoration is feasible with the right methods and timing, they will have a much different reaction to specifics than someone who believes restoration is impossible, or that we are too late to restore oyster to the Chesapeake Bay. We found that this broad concept of restoration also played a role in industry members' perceptions of the risks and benefits of the proposed action and alternatives. We will explore industry members' cultural knowledge of restoration from several vantage points; first with an examination of the goals and purposes of restoration, second with a look at industry members' understanding of restoration methods and tools, and third, with a discussion of the progress and potential of oyster restoration efforts in the Chesapeake Bay. We then present an analysis of industry members' thoughts about knowledge, how much is enough, and what types should be valued in restoration. Finally, we provide an assessment of industry's views on the native *virginica*, its place in Chesapeake culture, and the potential of the non-native. We conclude with an analysis of industry members' ideas about the future, the market for oysters, their role in policy decisions, and their position on the risks and benefits of oyster restoration.

Industry members expressed a range of attitudes toward restoration goals, but there were high levels of agreement that restoration is multi-faceted, and should serve many purposes. We asked survey respondents if the primary goal of oyster restoration should be to have a self-

sustaining population of oyster that will improve the ecology of the Bay (Table 4.1). We also asked them if the primary goal of oyster restoration should be to have a self-sustaining population of oysters large enough to support a commercial industry that includes watermen. The vast majority of industry members either agreed (68%) or somewhat agreed (21%) that improved ecology should be the primary goal of restoration. Only 6.5% disagreed with the primacy of ecological objectives at any level.

Table 4.1

The primary goal of restoration should be to have a self-sustaining population of oysters that will improve the ecology of the Bay.

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Disagree	2	3.2	3.2
Somewhat Disagree	2	3.2	6.5
Somewhat Agree	13	21.0	27.4
Agree	42	67.7	95.2
No Idea	3	4.8	100.0
Total	62	100.0	

Not surprisingly, an overwhelming majority (94%) of industry members also agreed (76%) or somewhat agreed (18%) that oyster restoration should aim to support commercial industry (Table 4.2). These patterns of strong agreement indicate that the purpose of oyster restoration is to strive toward both ecological and economic achievements. Industry members interviewed expressed an astute understanding of the importance of ecological goals.

They know that their commercial endeavors depend upon a healthy oyster population and more broadly, upon the ecological condition of the Chesapeake. However, industry members saw their commercial activities as a contributing to the Bay’s ecological welfare. Industrial and ecological goals were not oppositional, but rather, were complimentary goals that should work in conjunction with one another.

Table 4.2

The primary goal of restoration should be to have a self-sustaining population of oysters large enough to support a commercial industry that includes watermen.

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Disagree	1	1.6	1.6
Somewhat Agree	11	17.7	19.4
Agree	47	75.8	95.2
No Idea	3	4.8	100.0
Total	62	100.0	

Industry members saw the oyster industry, when managed properly and innovation was encouraged, as an ecologically beneficial business. This was evidenced by statements like, “Economics are a necessary part of life. You need both [ecological and economic health] to have balance in the center.” Another industry member stated, “It’s very important to keep an ecologically clean industry in business.” Yet another insisted, “In Virginia, the aquaculturalists are growing 20 million oysters. They are in the water filtering, generating disease resistance, and providing incentives for technological innovation, at no cost to the public.” One grower’s words summarize the strong levels of agreement among industry members on the dual purpose of restoration, “We have an economic solution to an ecological problem.”

V. Oyster Restoration Tools

Agreement about what the purpose of oyster restoration should be does not necessarily indicate agreement about how oyster restoration should be carried out. In fact, we found in our assessment of other stakeholder groups that strong agreement about the dual goals of restoration broke down when specific management actions were considered (see Paolisso, Dery, Herman 2006 for an in-depth analysis of this topic). However, for industry members, agreement patterns stayed relatively consistent in response to a variety of restoration strategies. This suggests that industry members may share cultural knowledge and perhaps cognitive structures to a greater degree than other stakeholder groups. Further, consistent levels of agreement among industry reveal a willingness to consider a range of restoration strategies, as long as those strategies include commercial utilization of the oyster resource.

One of alternatives the EIS research is reviewing is a harvest moratorium. Accordingly, we asked a series of questions aimed at eliciting beliefs and values about harvest cessation. We hypothesized that industry would oppose a harvest moratorium, since a halt on harvests would undoubtedly have significant and negative economic impacts on oyster processing and sales. We suspected harvesters and growers would be strongly opposed, as their economic and professional investments in oysters are substantial in many cases. However, we also suspected industry members would disagree with a harvest moratorium for reasons beyond their personal economic investments. We previously found that watermen's understanding of ecological processes also fed into their opposition to a moratorium. Watermen repeatedly expressed the view that oyster beds would "sink" or become buried in sediment if they were not worked. The virulence of oyster disease was also cited an explanation for why a moratorium would not be useful for restoring the oyster population. Oysters would die from disease if not harvested.

We were curious if industry members shared some of the knowledge that watermen used to understand ecological processes. We attempted to elicit the degree to which stakeholders believed that a harvest moratorium was needed, and whether a moratorium could serve as an effective tool for restoration. We asked industry members to rate their level of agreement with the statement, “We do not need a harvest moratorium since most of the native market-size oysters that are harvested would die from disease if they weren’t harvested” (Table 5.1).

Table 5.1

We do not need a harvest moratorium since most of the native market-size oysters that are harvested would die from disease if they weren’t harvested.

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Disagree	9	14.5	14.5
Somewhat Disagree	2	3.2	17.7
Somewhat Agree	11	17.7	35.5
Agree	38	61.3	96.8
No Idea	2	3.2	100.0
Total	62	100.0	

A majority (61%) of industry members agreed with the idea that oysters would die from disease if not harvested. However, 15% of industry members disagreed with this statement, and another 21% reported ambivalence as they somewhat agreed or somewhat disagreed. Our interpretation of this response is that while some industry members shared the view that disease would cancel out any gains achieved with a moratorium, others did not. In our discussions with oyster growers, the topic of disease resistance emerged often. Growers we spoke with were consistently fighting to mitigate the impacts of disease and they were well aware of the potential benefits of a disease resistant native oyster. At least one of our five interviewees shared some scientists’ view that having virginica in the water (i.e. no wild harvesting) moves us toward the

natural development of disease resistance, since oysters that live even a little bit contribute their gametes to the gene pool. Almost half (47%) of our sample included industry members who have grown oysters on leased bottom. This may be driving the pattern of disagreement or ambivalence in responses to this question.

In order to explore industry members’ perceptions of a harvest moratorium further, we separated the possibility of a moratorium from the notion of disease and attempted to tie it directly to restoration goals. We asked respondents for their agreement with the statements, “Harvesting should be stopped if scientific data suggest that it would help *native* oyster restoration” and “Harvesting should be stopped if scientific data suggest it would help *non-native* oyster restoration” (Table 5.2). Our initial literature and information review taught us that a non-native introduction, with either a triploid (sterile) or diploid (reproducing) *C. ariakensis*, would likely require a great deal of time and effort (producing seed in hatcheries according to ICES protocols, planting seed, etc.) before a significant non-native oyster population could be established. A moratorium on non-native oysters could be necessary to the establishment of a viable population.

Table 5.2

	Harvesting should be stopped if scientific data suggest that it would help native oyster restoration.		Harvesting should be stopped if scientific data suggest that it would help non-native oyster restoration.	
	Count	%	Count	%
Disagree	24	40.0%	30	51.7%
Somewhat Disagree	7	11.7%	8	13.8%
Somewhat Agree	12	20.0%	4	6.9%
Agree	16	26.7%	9	15.5%
No Idea	1	1.7%	7	12.1%

Additionally, if it became evident that *C. ariakensis* and *C. virginica* could coexist in the same space with one another, a moratorium could be placed on both non-natives and natives to protect the resource. Industry members varied in their agreement with a harvest moratorium for the native, and reported slightly stronger disagreement with a harvest moratorium to help non-native oyster restoration. A majority (61%) of industry members disagreed or somewhat disagreed that a moratorium should be instituted for the native restoration and another 66% disagreed at some level with a harvest moratorium for non-native restoration (Table 5.2). Still, approximately 47% of respondents agreed at some level that a harvest moratorium should be instituted if it would help the *C. virginica* restoration, while only 23% agreed at any level with a harvest moratorium to help non-native restoration.

The majority of respondents opposed the cessation of harvesting, as we expected, but a sizable minority did not. In discussions with industry members, it was often suggested that aquaculture was a viable means of harvesting the oyster resource, and that oyster populations could be re-established using those means. We often heard statements such as, “You have to create an atmosphere that allows people to grow.” We suspect this view may be driving some industry members’ agreement with the idea that a harvest moratorium should be imposed. For some, aquaculture is a production method that industry can utilize, while wild populations are focus of restoration efforts, at least for the native oyster. One industry member summarized this perspective as follows:

Native oyster restoration should continue, but in a complimentary way. If they see positive results, they should expand. If not, they should keep it as is. Private industry will take care of aquaculture, but it [aquaculture] should be encouraged.

Another put it this way, “We can continue public efforts, but the public should also be encouraging private efforts.”

For the non-native, there is less tolerance for the idea of a harvest moratorium (23% agreed or somewhat agreed that a moratorium should be implemented if it would help non-native restoration). *C. ariakensis* could provide a potential solution to the economic and ecological problems caused by the decline of the native oyster population. If the non-native cannot serve both ecological and economic functions, its use becomes less desirable.

One additional component of the moratorium alternative under investigation by the EIS is an oyster industry compensation (buy-out) program or a program under which displaced watermen are offered on-water work in a restoration. We asked survey respondents to rate their level of agreement with the statement, “Watermen should be compensated if an oyster harvest moratorium is instituted” (Table 5.3). Sixty-three percent of industry members agreed at some level that watermen should be compensated, and 36% disagreed at some level. Interviews with

Table 5.3

Watermen should be compensated if a moratorium is instituted.

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Disagree	20	32.8	32.8
Somewhat Disagree	2	3.3	36.1
Somewhat Agree	12	19.7	55.7
Agree	26	42.6	98.4
No Idea	1	1.6	100.0
Total	61	100.0	

industry members revealed a complex relationship between watermen and other members of the oyster industry. There was a general sense of concern for watermen and a loyalty to supporting all aspects of the industry (including wild harvest). This concern was illustrated by statements such as “the watermen here are all my friends.”

However, at the same time, industry members expressed dissatisfaction with the concept of the commons, and with watermen's relationship to the commons. One industry member commented, "Anytime you are dealing with public resources, it's a race. You've got to get there quickly or the other guy will get it, but it will get got." Another said, "Things that are owned by many are taken care of by few." Watermen were criticized by some industry members we spoke with. "These guys need help with their attitudes and their mindset." "It's time to get off your knees and roll up your sleeves." Yet, we repeatedly heard industry members express confidence in watermen and more broadly, in the oyster industry as a whole. The perceived ability of watermen and the industry to adapt to changing circumstances and to innovate in order to survive was made clear in statements like, "The vast majority of these guys have skills" and "They have the same adaptability and creativity as anyone else," or "There are guys out there re-rigging their boats. They are survivors". We suspect this confidence in the adaptability of industry may have influenced some industry members' lack of support for a compensation program. Compensation may be seen as unnecessary, or as an insult. As one industry member stated, "It can't be a handout."

The harvest moratorium alternative under consideration is just one of the many restoration tools the EIS is investigating. The states are also exploring the potential of aquaculture, either with the native *C. virginica* or with the non-native *C. ariakensis*, as a method of increasing the benefits (economic, water quality, etc.) reaped from oysters. Industry members' views on aquaculture were important to capture, since they would most likely be involved in or impacted by any large scale aquaculture operations established in the Bay region. We asked industry members to rate their level of agreement with the statements, "We should continue aquaculture of the *non-native* oyster because it may help growers and watermen," and "We

should continue aquaculture of the *native* oyster because it may help growers and watermen” (Table 5.4). Approximately 81% of industry members agreed at some level that aquaculture with the native should continue. This strong agreement was supported by findings from our qualitative data.

Table 5.4

	We should continue aquaculture of the non-native oyster because it may help growers and watermen.		We should continue aquaculture of the native oyster because it may help growers and watermen.	
	Count	%	Count	%
Disagree	6	9.7%	2	3.2%
Somewhat Disagree	4	6.5%	4	6.5%
Somewhat Agree	6	9.7%	7	11.3%
Agree	44	71.0%	48	77.4%
No Idea	2	3.2%	1	1.6%

We heard comments from industry members such as, “I don’t have an objection to using *C. ariakensis*. It’s reasonable economically to work with a sterile oyster,” and “We could use *C. ariakensis* to show watermen aquaculture is possible.” There was even stronger agreement that aquaculture with the native oyster should continue. Approximately 89% of industry members agreed at some level that native aquaculture should continue.

In order to examine the degree to which industry members supported aquaculture for the sake of knowledge, as opposed to for economic reasons, we asked for agreement with the statements, “We should continue aquaculture of the *non-native* oyster because it will add to our understanding of the non-native oyster” and “We should continue aquaculture of the *native* oyster because it will add to our understanding of the native oyster” (Table 5.5). Approximately 81% of survey respondents agreed at some level with the continuation of non-native aquaculture

for increasing knowledge. Even stronger agreement levels were reported (84% either agreed or somewhat agreed) for native aquaculture.

Table 5.5

	We should continue aquaculture of non-native because it will add to our understanding of the non-native oyster.		We should continue aquaculture of the native because it will add to our understanding of the native oyster.	
	Count	%	Count	%
Disagree	7	11.3%	4	6.5%
Somewhat Disagree	2	3.2%	5	8.1%
Somewhat Agree	9	14.5%	9	14.5%
Agree	41	66.1%	43	69.4%
No Idea	3	4.8%	1	1.6%

The small percentages of disagreement (15% at any level for both non-native and native aquaculture) may be related to industry members’ judgments about how much knowledge is required for action (see section VIII for an expanded analysis).

Finally, we inquired about the value of oyster sanctuaries and reserves as viable restoration tools. Industry members were asked to rate their agreement with the statement, “Managed oyster sanctuaries and reserves should be a larger part of the oyster fishery in the future” (Table 5.6). Seventy-six percent of survey respondents agreed at some level with this statement, while 20% either disagreed or somewhat disagreed. This strong agreement may indicate industry member’s willingness to consider the use of restoration tools that may not provide direct economic benefits (oysters in sanctuaries cannot be harvested for product).

Table 5.6

Managed oyster sanctuaries and reserves should be a larger part of the oyster fishery in the future.

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Disagree	8	12.9	12.9
Somewhat Disagree	4	6.5	19.4
Somewhat Agree	12	19.4	38.7
Agree	35	56.5	95.2
No Idea	3	4.8	100.0
Total	62	100.0	

Our interpretation of the responses collected on the variety of restoration tools under consideration is that many industry members are ready to use every restoration technique available. They declared their openness to the use of any and all strategies repeatedly in interviews. This was evidenced by statements like, “We should use all of the techniques available to us except the harvest moratorium. We’ve got to develop a comprehensive program,” and “We have to develop a comprehensive approach, native restoration and non-native restoration.” We hypothesize that a multi-pronged approach to restoration would be highly valued by members of the oyster industry.

VI. Restoration Progress

Both Virginia and Maryland have a long history of oyster restoration programs. Current restoration strategies have developed in response to information gained over many decades of active restoration management. In order to understand the context in which the proposed action and alternatives emerged, it is necessary to refer to the evolution of oyster restoration in the Chesapeake region (see NRC 2004: 120-149 for an overview). We hypothesized that different stakeholder groups varied in their valuations not only of how restoration should be done in the future, but how it has been done in the past. This was based on the assumption that stakeholder perceptions of the success or failure of past restoration efforts would contribute to their positions on the proposed action and alternatives.

Industry groups such as the Virginia Seafood Council have expressed dissatisfaction with what they see as the failure of past efforts to restore *C. virginica* (NRC 2004: 122). Some believe that the future of the industry is highly dependent on introducing *C. ariakensis* as quickly as possible. In order to assess the degree to which this perspective was shared, we included a series of questions aimed at eliciting industry members' views of restoration success in the survey. We asked respondents to rate their level of agreement with the following statements: "Restoration of the native oysters as currently practiced does not work," "Restoration with native oysters could work given more time and the use of new approaches," and "Restoration with native oysters should continue because we still do not have enough knowledge of its potential ecological and economic roles in today's Bay" (Table 6.1). A majority (62%) of respondents agreed unequivocally that current oyster restoration strategies do not work. Another 13% expressed ambivalence by reporting that they either somewhat agreed or somewhat disagreed and 17%

disagreed unequivocally. This ambivalence and disagreement suggested that a minority of industry members did not see past restoration as ineffective.

Table 6.1

	Restoration of the native oysters as currently practiced does not work.		Restoration with native oysters could work given more time and the use of new approaches.		Restoration with native oysters should continue since we still do not have enough knowledge of its potential ecological and economic roles in today's Bay.	
	Count	%	Count	%	Count	%
Disagree	10	16.7%	16	25.8%	11	18.3%
Somewhat Disagree	3	5.0%	10	16.1%	5	8.3%
Somewhat Agree	5	8.3%	7	11.3%	10	16.7%
Agree	37	61.7%	24	38.7%	31	51.7%
No Idea	5	8.3%	5	8.1%	3	5.0%

Qualitative data collected in interviews supported the finding that industry members were frustrated with the success of past restoration efforts. We heard statements such as, “We’ve been doing things for years. I can’t believe people who say enough work hasn’t been done. Every time a new group gets involved, it’s as if we have to start all over again,” and “I’ve done restoration for years and it hasn’t made a difference.” One industry member insisted,

Look, we produce oysters. We plant beds. We are currently working with a triploid native in a native nursery system. We grow out small oysters. We’ve planted James River seed oysters in several places. But, it has cost a lot of money and it hasn’t gotten us anywhere.

While it was clear that some felt restoration efforts have been largely unsuccessful, it was also clear that many did not want to give up on the native. Survey respondents were fairly split on the question of native restoration’s future success. Approximately 42% disagreed at some level, 50% agreed at some level and an additional 8% reported that they had no idea if native restoration could work given more time and new approaches. However, there was a stronger

pattern of agreement that native restoration should continue (68% agreed at some level), despite concerns that restoration may not work. As one grower suggested, “Maryland and Virginia’s public success rates have been impacted by their approaches. The public effort has been disappointing, but that doesn’t mean *C. virginica* can’t thrive in the estuary.”

VII. Oyster Origins

One primary concern for the cultural impact assessment was to determine how cultural knowledge of the distinction between the native oyster and a non-native oyster impacted stakeholder groups. Were these categories important to people, did they influence how people valued and made judgments about the proposed action and alternatives? Was there a shared understanding of the distinction between a native oyster and a non-native oyster within or across groups? Did an oyster’s origins matter?

We explored these questions with members of the oyster industry through both interviews and surveys. We asked them to tell us how much they agreed with statements about the native oyster’s relationship to cultural and natural history (Table 7.1). A majority of industry members agreed at some level that the native’s place in the natural history of the Bay (63%) and in the cultural history of the Bay (72%) was a key consideration for oyster restoration.

Table 7.1

	A key consideration for oyster restoration is the native oyster's place in the Bay's natural history.		A key consideration for oyster restoration is the native oyster's place in the Bay's cultural history.		The non-native oyster will never have the same symbolic importance that the native oyster has for the Bay.	
	Count	%	Count	%	Count	%
Disagree	15	24.2%	12	20.0%	24	39.3%
Somewhat Disagree	6	9.7%	3	5.0%	7	11.5%
Somewhat Agree	19	30.6%	24	40.0%	8	13.1%
Agree	20	32.3%	19	31.7%	15	24.6%
No Idea	2	3.2%	2	3.3%	7	11.5%

However, we also asked if the native oyster had some symbolic importance that the non-native could never achieve (Table 7.1). This question elicited a range of responses, with no definite pattern of broadly shared agreement or disagreement. Approximately 40% of respondents

disagreed unequivocally, another 25% expressed ambivalence, 25% agreed unequivocally and an additional 12% reported having no idea. Our interpretation of these responses was that industry members valued the native, and the cultural and historical importance of the native, but for some, that appreciation did not preclude or hinder the potential value of a non-native oyster.

Industry members spoke about their personal connections to the native oyster, and to the oyster industry. Several of the industry members we interviewed expressed frustration with the way that heritage is used in the oyster restoration debate. Some of them pointed out how important their own sense of heritage was to them, but also suggested that they did not see the use of a non-native as a threat to their heritage, or to the native's continued importance as a cultural and natural symbol. As one industry member mentioned, "Heritage is an evolutionary thing." In fact, many of them referred to impending threats to industry that successful non-native restoration may help alleviate. One processor explained, "Let's talk heritage. We're selling property and putting up condos. Give me an oyster that lives and I'll retain your heritage." Another said, "As we continue to close businesses, you'll lose access to the water. There's a marina down the road up for sale right now. That's the alternative." Still, there was variation among industry members in their views on this point. One person we spoke with said, "Why don't you just give a guy \$7,000.00? He'll forget his heritage."

Industry members also highlighted the physical differences between *C. ariakensis* and *C. virginica* that have practical implications for their businesses. Their evaluations of the physical character of the non-native were both positive and negative. Some of the non-native's physical characteristics were viewed as assets. "This oyster does well in a turbid environment." Favorable comments were made regarding its taste. "It [*C. ariakensis*] looks like our oysters. It tastes like our oysters. The only difference is it is a little chewier." "It tastes good to me. Fried, they were

just as good as the native.” Industry members noted that the physical differences mattered, and some felt *C. ariakensis* was undesirable, at least for certain purposes.

C. ariakensis is a shucking oyster. It’s too large to be served on the shell. Its shelf life is atrocious. It does not lend itself to traditional harvesting techniques. You cannot let this oyster sit out on your boat deck. It’s just not suitable for the half-shell market unless it’s very young in cold water.

Other industry members accepted the physical attributes of *C. ariakensis* as limitations for the half-shell market, but still saw the non-native as a viable product. As one processor explained,

Well, it gapes more than *C. virginica* and the shell is thinner. If it can be grown on bottom, that might help but we don’t know. We don’t see it as a half-shell market – we see it as a shucked product. You have to handle it quickly but it’s not so thin that it cracks when you shuck it. It’s easier to detach from the shell than the native. The other side of that is there is more meat in the shell. The economics then begin to look very attractive.

Two survey questions attempted to shed light on the degree to which perceived differences between *C. virginica* and *C. ariakensis*, or between natives and non-natives more generally, impacted oyster industry members’ judgments about restoration. Respondents were asked to rate their level of agreement with the statement, “If we could achieve restoration goals with the native oyster, then we should not consider using a non-native oyster” (Table 7.2). Approximately 44% of industry members agreed unequivocally that the non-native should be

Table 7.2

If we could achieve restoration goals with the native oyster, then we should not consider using a non-native oyster.

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Disagree	19	31.1	31.1
Somewhat Disagree	5	8.2	39.3
Somewhat Agree	6	9.8	49.2
Agree	27	44.3	93.4
No Idea	4	6.6	100.0
Total	61	100.0	

withdrawn from consideration if the native could be used to meet restoration goals. Another 18% of respondents expressed ambivalence and 31% disagreed unequivocally. Our interpretation of this response was that many members of the industry felt the non-native had utility as a product, in addition to and apart from its potential contribution to oyster restoration. Even if the native could achieve restoration goals, a non-native may be appropriate for reaching market goals.

We also asked respondents if they agreed with the statement, “Restoring the oyster population is more important than worrying about differences between native and non-native oysters” (Table 7.3). Approximately 53% agreed unequivocally, but 25% expressed ambivalence and another 20% disagreed. This response pattern suggested that industry members evaluated the importance of oyster origins relative to the importance of restoration goals differently. Such variation could be due to a number of factors, including diverse views on the intensity of the risks associated with the non-native, or varied understandings of the ecological contexts in which restoration occurs, or a differential sense of urgency (see Section VIII for a broader discussion of this issue). As one grower said, “We need to be careful with a voluntary exotic.” Our findings indicated most industry members would agree, but there may not be consistent agreement about exactly how to be careful.

Table 7.3

Restoring the oyster population is more important than worrying about differences between native and non-native oysters.

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Disagree	12	19.7	19.7
Somewhat Disagree	3	4.9	24.6
Somewhat Agree	12	19.7	44.3
Agree	32	52.5	96.7
No Idea	2	3.3	100.0
Total	61	100.0	

VIII. The State of Our Knowledge

Questions about knowledge are fundamental to the successful completion of the Environmental Impact Statement and to oyster restoration. How much knowledge is needed to make a decision regarding the proposed action and alternatives? How do limitations on certainty (i.e. a lack of knowledge) affect risk levels? How does differential stakeholder knowledge impact evaluations of oyster restoration? In order to begin to explore this last question with members of the oyster industry, we asked respondents to gauge their own knowledge levels with regards to the current debates on oyster restoration (Table 8.1). A large majority of industry members reported some level of knowledge about the proposed action. Only 8% did not know anything, and 85% were well informed, were actively trying to learn more, or were somewhat informed.

Table 8.1

How much do you know about the issues raised by plans to use a non-native oyster in oyster restoration and aquaculture in the Chesapeake?

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Do not Know Anything	5	8.3	8.3
Read or Heard a Little	4	6.7	15.0
Somewhat Informed	15	25.0	40.0
Actively Try to Learn	7	11.7	51.7
Well Informed	29	48.3	100.0
Total	60	100.0	

These results were consistent with qualitative data. Industry members interviewed seemed to know a great deal about oysters, including the scientific and political dimensions of restoration, in addition to the economic repercussions of any action. Many industry members

spoke about the inherent variability of ecological conditions within the Bay and its tributaries, and the consequences of that variability for restoring oyster populations. Several were aware of concerns about genetic homogeneity in hatchery reared *C. virginica* stocks. Some talked about the history of oyster science in the Chesapeake, and outlined summaries of the early trials with *C. gigas* (also a non-native oyster). All of the industry members interviewed were acquainted with the potential risks and benefits associated with the use of *C. ariakensis*.

In order to determine industry members’ perspectives on the present state of knowledge regarding *C. ariakensis*, we asked them to rate their agreement with the statement, “We currently do not know enough about the non-native oyster to use it for restoration” (Table 8.2). Responses were varied. Forty-two percent disagreed unequivocally, 26% agreed unequivocally and 25% either somewhat agreed or somewhat disagreed. These responses indicated that many industry members felt there was enough knowledge to be satisfied (action could be taken), but some did not. Interview data demonstrated this range of views. People made comments like, “I don’t see the ecological risks. VIMS has done everything to ensure disease control with ICES protocols” but they also made statements such as, “I don’t know. I have mixed emotions about that.”

Table 8.2

We currently do not know enough about the non-native oyster to use it for restoration.

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Disagree	26	41.9	41.9
Somewhat Disagree	9	14.5	56.5
Somewhat Agree	6	9.7	66.1
Agree	16	25.8	91.9
No Idea	5	8.1	100.0
Total	62	100.0	

We also asked industry members if additional scientific findings would reduce concerns about the possibility of negative consequences associated with non-native restoration (Table 8.3). Forty percent agreed unequivocally that scientific findings would reduce concerns, yet 27% disagreed and another 27% expressed ambivalence. Our interpretation of this response pattern is that industry members value science and science’s contribution to the restoration of the oyster resource. However, many in the industry also felt there has been enough science, and that more would not necessarily be useful. This was evidenced by remarks such as, “The scientists will study the thing to death,” and “My company has spent over 40 years working with the scientific community. They study and study. I’ve given them a lot of time.”

Table 8.3

More scientific findings will reduce concerns about possible negative consequences of using the non-native oyster for restoration.

	Count	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Disagree	17	27.4	27.4
Somewhat Disagree	5	8.1	35.5
Somewhat Agree	12	19.4	54.8
Agree	25	40.3	95.2
No Idea	3	4.8	100.0
Total	62	100.0	

Time was a central theme that emerged from interviews with industry representatives. A sense of urgency was so prevalent in these discussions, it was almost palpable. As one processor said, “I can’t wait 10,000 years for a new oyster to evolve,” and another insisted, “We are out of time.” A perceived lack of time has direct implications for how much uncertainty is seen as tolerable. Industry members interviewed cited the inevitability of residual uncertainty, even with exemplary science. “It’s impossible to ensure that it [*C. ariakensis*] is completely safe. Nothing

is ever assured to be completely safe.” “You’ll never answer all of the questions. You’ll never answer some of the questions.”

Several industry members expressed frustration with what they perceived was a knowledge deficiency among other stakeholder groups. As one member said, “People don’t know what’s going on out here.” Another suggested, “The lack of knowledge of the general public is a big problem.” Some felt the industry’s specialized knowledge should be included in decisions about restoration. One processor insisted, “You should have in-depth knowledge in order to influence the decision. Science and industry have the knowledge. What other groups do?” Further frustration was expressed about the perceived input other groups have in the decision making process, and with the influence of the media. Comments such as, “The media has made the non-native out to be a monster. You’d think it was going to eat you, not that you can eat it!” and “There is not a balanced approach in the media” illustrated this frustration. When asked directly about the oyster industry’s role in restoration decisions, one person said, “Industry uses their voice, but they are easily drowned out by all of the people living inside the beltway.”

IV. Conclusions

Information on the cultural risks and benefits of the proposed action and alternatives should be integrated into broader discussions of the ecological and economic risks associated with oyster restoration activities. Industry members are one of many stakeholder groups who will be impacted by which action(s), if any, are taken to build oyster populations. The oyster has a great deal of cultural significance and is central to conceptualizations of the Chesapeake Bay. Members of the oyster industry have a particularly salient cultural stake in restoration decisions because they are economically dependent on the oyster as a resource. Their dependency varies depending on the size and nature of their businesses. But, for many, the ability to participate in the oyster industry has import beyond economic well being. Many of them have long family histories of involvement in the industry, of which they are proud, and eager to continue.

Our data showed that many members of the oyster industry saw industrial activity as a contribution to the ecological and economic health of the region. The value of the oyster as a resource (both an ecological service provider and product) was clearly acknowledged, as was the fact that there are risks associated with any decision about restoration, including a decision to take no action. Some industry members were more comfortable with perceived risks than others, but overall, the data we collected seemed to indicate a willingness on the part of industry to consider every available option (with the exception for some of using the non-native) for restoration. This could be related to the potential benefits that industry could receive from a restored oyster population. Industry members, as other stakeholder groups, must weigh the risks they perceive with the potential benefits they perceive may result from various restoration actions. Some industry members felt that industry, itself, would mitigate the potential risks of certain actions (i.e. concerns that a non-native could become invasive). We heard comments such

as, “The difference between this oyster and the zebra mussel is you have a market”. Several industry members expressed confidence in the potential of the oyster markets to accommodate increased availability. Some reported that supply limitations were the only hindrance to growth in their oyster businesses. “There is no question that the product will sell.” “The market is there, no doubt about it.”

Members of the industry varied in their support of each alternative action, but they consistently reported concern for the oyster resource and for the continued existence of the industry. This high level of concern meant that industry members were well aware that the risks and benefits of different restoration actions had direct and serious implications for their lives. We suspect this awareness contributed to industry members’ sense of urgency, and in turn, to their willingness to at least consider any available option to recover the oyster resource. The people we were able to speak with directly held this position. They supported a multi-pronged approach to restoration wherein several tools could be used to increase populations including aquaculture, continued efforts toward developing a disease resistant strain of the native, seed planting, reef construction or augmentation, establishing grow-out areas for hatchery raised seed, reserves, and for some but not all, the use of a non-native.

Perhaps the most relevant finding for the cultural assessment portion of the EIS was that many industry members saw industry’s role in oyster restoration as a positive and important one. “Business is part of the problem, so it needs to be part of the solution,” as one processor said. The oyster industry is central to the cultural landscape of the Bay region. It has been critical to the economic development of the Chesapeake Bay region in the past, it has supported families in the area for generations, and it is part of what makes the Chesapeake special today. Members of

the oyster industry want to see their businesses continue to be a part of the Chesapeake's future.

“Give us something [an oyster] that will live, let us work, and we'll give you back a Bay.”

X. Works Cited

Chesapeake Bay Program

- 2005 American Oyster. URL: http://www.chesapeakebay.net/american_oyster.htm
(May 22nd, 2006).

Greer, Jack

- 2003 Following those who follow the Water. *Chesapeake Quarterly* 2(3): 3-14.

Kempton, Willett, James Boster and Jennifer Hartley

- 1999 Environmental Values in American Culture. Cambridge, MA: The MIT Press.

Lipton, Douglas, James Kirkley and Thomas Murray

- 2005 An Economic Analysis for a Programmatic Environmental Impact Statement Regarding the Restoration of the Chesapeake Bay Oyster Fishery Using the Non-Native Oyster, *Crassostrea ariakensis*. Report prepared for the Maryland Department of Natural Resources.

Maryland Department of Natural Resources (MD DNR)

- 2006 Maryland Oyster Harvest: Bushels, Value, and Effort 1975-2006. Annapolis, MD: DNR Shellfish Program.
- 2004 Purpose and Need for EIS.
URL: <http://www.dnr.state.md.us/dnrnews/infocus/112204overviewEIS.html>.
(March 21st, 2005).

Paolisso, Michael

- 2006 Chesapeake Environmentalism: Rethinking Culture to Strengthen Restoration and Resource Management. *Chesapeake Perspectives Monograph Series*. Maryland Sea Grant Publication.
- 2005 The Right to Work the Water. *Waterman's Gazette* 31(5): 18
- 2002 Blue Crabs and Controversy on the Chesapeake Bay: A Cultural Model for Understanding Watermen's Reasoning about Blue Crab Management. *Human Organization* 61(3): 226-239.
- 1999 Toxic Algal Blooms, Nutrient Runoff, and Farming on Maryland's Eastern Shore. *Culture and Agriculture* 21(3): 53-58.

Paolisso, Michael, Stan Herman, and Nicole Dery

2006 Cultural Analysis for EIS on Oyster Restoration Alternative, Including the *Crassostrea Ariakensis*. Report prepared for Maryland Department of Natural Resources.

Ross, Norbert

2004 Culture and Cognition: Implications for Theory and Method. Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage Publications.

Virginia Marine Resource Commission

2006 Oyster Leasing Statistics in Virginia 1986-2005. Newport News, VA: Fisheries Management.

XI. Appendix 1: Agreement Questionnaire

CIRCLE THE BEST POSSIBLE ANSWER OR FILL IN THE BLANK.

1. How many years have you worked in the seafood industry? _____

2. Which of the following mollusks does your business handle? (Please mark all that apply)

Oysters	_____
Clams	_____
Soft Clams	_____
Scallops	_____
Mussels	_____

3. For how many years have you sold molluskan shellfish (e.g. clams, oysters, etc.)? _____

4. For how many years have you sold oysters? _____

5. How many years have you owned/operated this business? _____

6. In what state is your business located?
 1. Maryland _____
 2. Virginia _____

7. Your age in years: _____

8. Gender:
 1. Female _____
 2. Male _____

9. Over the last three years, what percentage of the shellstock your business handled was oysters:

- none
- about 25% of product value
- about 50% of product value
- about 75% of product value
- all (100% of product value)

10. Please mark each of the activities below your business has been involved with in the last five years:

- 1. Harvesting oysters from public bottom
- 2. Growing/harvesting oysters in bags or floats
- 3. Growing/harvesting oysters on leased bottom
- 4. Seed Operations
- 5. Purchasing oysters harvested from public bottom in MD or VA
- 6. Purchasing oysters harvested leased bottom in MD or VA
- 7. Purchasing oysters from other MD or VA shellfish businesses
- 8. Purchasing oysters from out-of-state shellfish businesses
- 9. Shucking oysters
- 10. Wholesale or retail of halfshell oysters
- 11. Additional processing of shucked oysters (e.g., breeding, freezing, canning, packaging, etc.)
- 12. Other (please specify): _____
- 13. Other (please specify): _____

11. For the last five years, please rank your oyster activities in order of how important each service is to your overall business, using the following ranks:

- 1 = Most Important
- 2 = Important
- 3 = Somewhat Important
- 4 = Not Important

- 1. Harvesting oysters from public bottom
- 2. Growing/harvesting oysters in bags or floats

- 3. ____ Growing/harvesting oysters on leased bottom
- 4. ____ Seed Operations
- 5. ____ Purchasing oysters harvested from public bottom in MD or VA
- 6. ____ Purchasing oysters harvested leased bottom in MD or VA
- 7. ____ Purchasing oysters from other MD or VA shellfish businesses
- 8. ____ Purchasing oysters from out-of-state shellfish businesses
- 9. ____ Shucking oysters
- 10. ____ Wholesale or retail of halfshell oysters
- 11. ____ Additional processing of shucked oysters (e.g., breeding, freezing, canning, packaging, etc.)
- 12. ____ Other (please specify): _____
- 13. ____ Other (please specify): _____

12. How much do you know about the issues raised by plans to use a non-native oyster in oyster restoration and aquaculture in the Chesapeake?

- 1) I do not know anything. _____
- 2) I have heard or read a little _____
- 3) I am somewhat informed _____
- 4) I have actively tried to learn more _____
- 5) I consider myself well-informed _____

PLEASE CIRCLE THE NUMBER THAT BEST REPRESENTS YOUR LEVEL OF AGREEMENT OR DISAGREEMENT WITH THE BELOW STATEMENTS

CIRCLE THE NUMBER “7” IF YOU FEEL YOU DO NOT KNOW ENOUGH TO AGREE OR DISAGREE WITH THE STATEMENT

13. Restoration of the native oysters as currently practiced does not work.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

14. Restoration with native oysters could work given more time and the use of new approaches.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

15. Restoration with native oysters should continue because we still do not have enough knowledge of its potential ecological and economic roles in today's Bay.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

16. The primary goal of restoration should be to have a self-sustaining population of oysters that will improve the ecology of the Bay.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

17. The primary goal of restoration should be to have a self-sustaining population of oysters large enough to support a commercial industry that includes watermen.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

18. If we could achieve restoration goals with the native oyster, then we should not consider using a non-native oyster.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

19. A key consideration for oyster restoration is the *native* oyster's place in the Bay's natural history.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
---	---	---	---	---	---	---

No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree
------------	-------------------	-------	-------------------	----------------------	----------	----------------------

20. A key consideration for oyster restoration is the *native* oyster's place in the Bay's cultural history.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

21. The non-native oyster will never have the same symbolic importance that the native oyster has for the Bay.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

22. We currently do not know enough about the non-native oyster to use it for restoration.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

23. More scientific findings will reduce concerns about possible negative consequences of using the non-native oyster for restoration.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

24. Restoring the oyster population is more important than worrying about differences between native and non-native oysters.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

25. We should continue aquaculture of the *non-native* oyster because it will add to our understanding of the non-native oyster.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

26. We should continue aquaculture of the *non-native* oyster because it may help growers and watermen.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

27. We should continue aquaculture of the *native* oyster because it will add to our understanding of the native oyster.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

28. We should continue aquaculture of the *native* oyster because it may help growers and watermen.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

29. We do not need a harvest moratorium since most of the native market-size oysters that are harvested would die from disease if they weren't harvested.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

30. Harvesting should be stopped if scientific data suggest that it would help *native* oyster restoration.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No	Strongly	Agree	Somewhat	Somewhat	Disagree	Strongly

Idea	Agree		Agree	Disagree		Disagree
------	-------	--	-------	----------	--	----------

31. Harvesting should be stopped if scientific data suggest that it would help *non-native* oyster restoration.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

32. Watermen should be compensated if a oyster harvest moratorium is instituted.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

33. Managed oyster sanctuaries and reserves should be a larger part of the oyster fishery in the future.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

34. Something special about the Chesapeake Bay would be lost if oysters were only grown in aquaculture and not harvested from public bottom by watermen.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

**E3 CULTURAL ANALYSIS FOR EIS ON OYSTER RESTORATION
ALTERNATIVES, INCLUDING THE *CRASSOSTREA ARIAKENSIS***

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK

Cultural Analysis for EIS on Oyster Restoration
Alternatives, Including the *Crassostrea ariakensis*

Report prepared for
Maryland Department of Natural Resources

By

Michael Paolisso
Stan Herman
Nicole Dery

Department of Anthropology
University of Maryland, College park

May 31st, 2006

Table of Contents

I.	Introduction	Pp. 3-6
II.	A Cultural Approach to Oysters	Pp. 7-15
III.	Data Collection and Sample	Pp. 16-26
IV.	Oyster Restoration	Pp. 27-36
V.	Restoration with the Native Oyster	Pp. 37-47
VI.	Non-native Oyster Restoration	Pp. 48-55
VII.	Aquaculture with Native and Non-Native Species	Pp. 56-62
VIII.	Watermen Socioeconomic and Cultural Factors	Pp. 63-70
IX.	Conclusions: The Cultural Meaning of Oysters	Pp. 71-77
X.	References	Pp. 78-80
XI.	Appendices 1-4	Pp. 81-91

I. Introduction

Background

The State of Maryland and the Commonwealth of Virginia are considering the introduction of the oyster species *Crassostrea ariakensis* into the tidal waters of Maryland and Virginia. The strain of *Crassostrea ariakensis* the states are considering for use in an introduction is a Suminoe bred in Oregon. This is important to note since the use of a strain bred outside of the United States would have a different set of associated risks. The objective of the introduction, coupled with continued restoration efforts of the Bay's native oyster (*Crassostrea virginica*), is to restore the Chesapeake Bay oyster population to a level that will provide self-sustaining harvests comparable to harvests in the 1920-1970 time period. Historical figures indicate that the annual harvest of Chesapeake Bay oysters for the 1920-1970 period averaged 4.9 million bushels (Lipton, Kirkley and Murray 2005). The potential benefits of this restoration could include the well known ecological services provided by oysters, most notably as filter feeders who remove phytoplankton, suspended solids and organic particles from the water, and as reef-builders who provide habitat for a wide range of other marine species. In addition, a restored oyster population can provide more harvest for the local oyster industry, which in turn would be supportive of Bay communities, and in particular watermen, oyster growers and processors.

Maryland and Virginia are in agreement that any decision to introduce *C. ariakensis* can only be made after the completion of a scientifically-based Environmental Impact Statement (EIS). The EIS, of which this report is a part, was begun in 2004. In addition to evaluating the proposed action of introducing *C. ariakensis*, the EIS is also considering eight different restoration alternatives:

- Continue current oyster restoration and repletion plans;
- Expand and accelerate native oyster restoration plans;
- Implement a temporary harvest moratorium and oyster industry compensation program;
- Establish and/or expand State-assisted, managed and regulated aquaculture operations using the native oyster;
- Establish State-assisted, managed, or regulated aquaculture operations using suitable triploid, non-native oyster species;
- Introduce and propagate an alternative oyster species other than *C. ariakensis* or an alternative strain of *C. ariakensis*;
- Consider a combination of alternatives; and
- Introduce *C. ariakensis* and discontinue native oyster restoration efforts.

Cultural and Socioeconomic Risks and Benefits

Chesapeake Bay stakeholder groups vary in their interpretation and valuation of the ecological and economic risks and benefits associated with the proposed EIS actions and alternatives depending on their existing cultural and environmental knowledge and values. Watermen, environmentalists, scientists and resource managers, concerned and voting citizens, and policymakers will use existing and implicit cultural models of environment, pollution, pristine, native and non-native, historical and archaeological resources, among many more, to assist them in understanding the ecological, economic, and socio-cultural issues that arise in response to the proposed action and alternatives. These cultural interpretations and valuations will play an important role in determining behavior, from political support of oyster restoration plans, to consumption of oysters, to participating in oyster recovery programs, to commercial fishing of oysters.

The proposed action and alternatives will directly affect commercial watermen and their communities in both Maryland and Virginia. Despite low harvests, commercial oystering remains an important socioeconomic and cultural activity for watermen. Watermen have expressed a range of attitudes and understandings about the “Asian

oyster” (*C. ariakensis*) that suggest a complex system of cultural beliefs and values informs perspectives about the non-native oyster and its potential to restore the fishery and help preserve their community traditions and heritage. It is an important task for researchers to identify the possible consequences of the proposed action and alternatives for the cultural risks and benefits for all stakeholder groups.

The purpose of this report is to provide an analysis of the possible cultural and socioeconomic risks and benefits associated with oyster restoration efforts using both a non-native and a native oyster, in commercial, public bottom fisheries and for aquaculture. These cultural and socioeconomic risks and benefits should be integrated into a broader discussion of the ecological and economic risks and benefits within the EIS framework. In this report, we focus on five Bay stakeholder groups: the public, recreational fishermen, commercial watermen and oyster growers, environmentalists and scientists.

To help us identify the cultural and socioeconomic consequences of the proposed action and alternatives, we employ theories from cognitive and environmental anthropology, and an ethnographic data collection approach that produces both qualitative and quantitative information. We also draw from experiences and findings from our previous anthropological studies of Chesapeake Bay environmental and fishery issues (cf. Paolisso 2005; 2003; 2002; see also Greer 2003 for an excellent overview of this anthropological work).

Organization of Report

We begin this report with a brief overview of our approach to cultural analysis. We use a cultural model approach to identify the explicit and implicit knowledge that

individuals use and share to understand environmental issues or problems. Next, we describe our data collection and sampling procedures. After these two conceptual and methodological sections, we following with four sections in which we provide substantive and descriptive findings on what our five stakeholder groups told us about oyster restoration, native oysters, non-native oysters and aquaculture. We next shift from an explicit focus on cultural knowledge and meaning among all stakeholder groups to a discussion of the socioeconomic and cultural importance of oystering to contemporary watermen and their communities. This focus on the socioeconomic targets watermen at the household level, and thus provides a complement to more macro-level analyses of the economics of oysters at the processor, regional or industry levels (see Lipton, Kirkley and Murray 2005; NAS 2004: Chapter 5). Finally, we conclude with discussion of the multiple cultural meanings of oysters and oyster restoration, both for the oyster fishery and for the broader Chesapeake Bay.

II. A Cultural Approach to Oysters

There has been extensive discussion in the media, among scientists and environmentalists, and by oyster industry representatives of the ecological and economic issues related to the proposed introduction of a non-native oyster into the Chesapeake Bay. Most of this discussion has focused on the potential ecological risks and benefits of an introduction. Also discussed, although to a lesser degree, are potential economic benefits to industry and commercial watermen and oyster growers (Lipton, Kirkley and Murray 2005; NRC 2004: Chapter 5). Generally absent from discussions of these risks and benefits are the culture changes or consequences that could arise as result of purposely introducing a reproductive non-native oyster into the Chesapeake Bay.

It should be noted, however, that cultural issues have often been indirectly raised in discussions of the ecological and economic risks and benefits. An important, but not primary, rationale for introducing a non-native oyster is to restore the Bay's oyster population in order to support the oyster industry and commercial watermen. While once the most important fishery for the Chesapeake Bay, oyster production and harvesting have reached historic lows (NRC 2004). Thus, a productive non-native oyster, either alone or in concert with the native oyster, will provide more oysters for harvesting, and theoretically (market permitting) improve the economic situation of commercial watermen, growers and processors. A next-step benefit of any improved economic benefits resulting from an increased oyster population is support for the coastal communities where watermen, growers, processors, and others live and work.

Within and outside of anthropology, culture is often understood as the traditions and economic practices of a community of individuals, typically living in identifiable, local places. For example, many in the region will recognize and value something understood as "Chesapeake cultures," and typically associate that meaning of culture with

something perceived as “traditional” farmer or watermen communities. Increasingly, the lifestyles and livelihood practices of farmers and watermen are becoming understood and celebrated as essential components of our Bay cultural heritage (see Chambers (2005) for a critical examination of the cultural construction of heritage applied to the Chesapeake region).

The social science discipline of anthropology has long taught its students that culture is the “complex whole which includes knowledge, belief, art, morals, law, custom, and any other capabilities and habits acquired by man as a member of society” (Tylor 1871). As such, culture plays an important role in the comprehension and construction of a group’s understanding of, and relationship toward, the natural world, among other domains.

In particular, many scholars have argued that the very conception of what qualifies as natural, as opposed to un-natural, is a cultural and historical artifact which differs across social boundaries (cf. Brosius 1999; Cronon 1996). These differences are reflected in language, ritual, and beliefs about the relationship between the human and natural worlds. In turn, cultural values strongly affect the manner in which a society utilizes its natural environment for economic and social ends, the enforcement of property and use customs, as well as the form of social policy established for its long and short-term management.

The study of culture as associated with a place or community has a long, although not uncontested, tradition in anthropology (cf. Kuper 1999; Clifford and Marcus 1985). The representation of culture as only place- or community-based is, however, analytically underpowered, particularly for situations where multiple stakeholders use and manage a shared natural resource, whether at the scale of an estuary (Chesapeake Bay) or, more specifically, management of a particularly species (oysters). First, the emphasis on place

does not focus our attention enough on exchanges and movements of beliefs, values and practices across groups in space and time. Second, it prioritizes the documentation of cultural beliefs and practices of Bay rural communities that are disappearing due to change and development. (Such an approach is arguably justified given the disappearance of many of the Bay's traditional lifestyles and practices.) Third, culture as place can very easily lead to static discussions of culture and cultural change. It does not give sufficient attention to the dynamic, pro-active role of culture as adaptive, as a system of beliefs and values that can be used, for example, to help protect and manage natural resources. And finally, this restricted view leads to an understanding of culture mainly as objects "out there" in space and time to be studied, from skipjacks to crab cakes to religious beliefs, objects often depicted as disappearing or as alternatives to contemporary, modern society. At best the above approach may lead to a selective — and at worse an overly romanticized view — of culture and community.

Anthropologists debate extensively the meaning of culture (cf. Kuper 1999). Our focus on culture is what we feel distinguishes us from other social sciences. While placed-based frameworks for understanding culture have been widely used, and continue to be used effectively, alternative approaches to studying culture have emerged that emphasize the de-coupling of culture from place and give priority focus to processes, within and across communities and individuals, that lead to the construction of cultural meaning. Rather than seeking to identify the "culture of X group" or "culture of Y group" the focus is on what creates cultural meaning. In this study, the research questions become what beliefs, values and practices are applied to oysters to create cultural meaning. What are those cultural meanings? What is their significance for how we understand oyster restoration, the introduction of a non-native oyster for restoration purposes, or the continued use of a "native" oyster in our restoration efforts?

One alternative approach that has been particularly productive, and has been applied in previous work to the fishery and community issues for the Chesapeake Bay, is a cultural model approach. Cultural models research seeks to understand cultural meaning that is implicit. Quinn and Holland describe cultural models as “presupposed, taken-for-granted models of the world that are widely shared by members of a society and that play an enormous role in their understanding of that world and their behavior in it (1987:4).” The use of a cultural model approach presupposes a definition of culture that emphasizes ideas, beliefs, values and knowledge, and directs a researcher to investigate how culture is cognitively organized and processed. Thus, culture is “whatever it is one has to know or believe in order to operate in a manner acceptable to [group] members (Goodenough 1957:167).”

A fundamental assumption of cultural modeling is that when individuals engage the world, they cannot possibly attend to it in all of its complexity. Consequently, individuals use models to reason with or calculate by mentally manipulating the parts of the model in order to solve problems or interpret situations or events (D’Andrade 1995). Cultural models frame experience, supply interpretations of that experience and inferences about it, and provide goals for action (Quinn and Holland 1987). For the individual, the cultural models deployed are largely tacit and unexamined and often highly resistant to change (Quinn and Holland 1987).

Cultural models typically consist of a number of interconnected “schemas” (or “scripts”). A schema is the organization of cognitive elements into an abstract mental object with default values or open slots that can be variously filled in with appropriate specifics. A robin or eagle fills in the default/slots of the “bird” schema, while hamburgers or salads fill in the “lunch” schema.

Schemas are key to information processing, and by definition reside in a person's short-term memory. Along with models, schemas allow individuals to make sense of all the detailed and new information presented to the mind for processing. It should be noted that people do not always act in accordance with their cultural models, and may have good reasons not to do so.

One effective approach to identifying underlying cultural models of knowledge is to focus on *explanations* offered as part of *natural discourse* on the topic or domain at hand (Blount 2001, D'Andrade 1995, Quinn and Holland 1987). In offering explanations for why something is the way it is, individuals often present their understanding of a situation in terms of propositions and theories. A proposition is a statement asserting or proposing a state of affairs (Shore 1996). Following D'Andrade, "a proposition is the sense of something said about something (typically a sentence) and involves the integration of a relatively small number of separate schemas into a more complex schema (1995:180)." Propositions are culturally codified as slogans, clichés, wise words, maxims, and other formulaic statements (D'Andrade 1995). A theory is an interrelated set of propositions that describe the nature of some phenomena. Analyzing propositions and theories is an effective approach used by cognitive anthropologists to identify underlying cultural models.

Cultural Model Research on the Chesapeake

Cultural model research has been applied to help explain stakeholder responses to environmental issues surrounding the Chesapeake Bay. Kempton and Falk used cultural models to challenge the emphasis on media coverage as the main reason for an exaggerated public response in 1997 to fish kills, linked to the dinoflagellate *Pfiesteria piscicida*, in a small number of lower Eastern Shore tributaries (2000). Their thesis was

that inappropriate cultural models were more responsible than faulty media attention for the poor match between public reaction and the known biological characteristics of *Pfiesteria*. Furthermore, they suggest that errors in journalism were also often due to reporters applying inappropriate cultural models. The underlying reason for the use of these old cultural models is that the fish-attacking form of *Pfiesteria* is not similar to anything in our inventory of popular knowledge.

What were these inappropriate cultural models? Based on semistructured and informal interviews, five preexisting cultural models used for *Pfiesteria* were identified. These five cultural models suggested that people implicitly think of *Pfiesteria* as 1) pollution, 2) a toxin or poison, 3) a disease in fish, 4) a parasite in fish, and 5) a predator that attacks fish (Kempton and Falk 2000: 356). It is noteworthy that the model of *Pfiesteria* as a predator that attacks fish, which best approximated at that time the biological descriptions of *Pfiesteria* during fish-kill events, was reported by only 5 percent of 790 survey respondents. Kempton and Falk concluded that the public was most concerned about certain effects of *Pfiesteria*, even if scientists concluded that these particular effects were not harmful, and they remain less concerned about the effects that were of concern to scientists, such as exposure to airborne *Pfiesteria* toxins (359).

In another cultural model study of *Pfiesteria*, Paolisso and Maloney compared perceptions and understandings of *Pfiesteria* exhibited by farmers and environmental professionals (e.g., scientists, resource managers and environmentalists) (2000). This research tested the hypothesis that farmers and environmental professionals would have different perceptions of the causes and consequences of *Pfiesteria*, even though both had relatively equal access to the same media and scientific information. This hypothesis was based on ethnographic information which suggested the farm community in Maryland was generally not convinced of the link between agricultural nutrient runoff and

Pfiesteria blooms, and that farmers were very angry over the state government's decision to pass the Water Quality Improvement Act of 1998 (WQIA), which mandates that farmers must have nitrogen and phosphorus nutrient-management plans (Simpson 1998). There was widespread belief among the farm community that the decision to regulate farmers was driven as much by political pressure applied by environmentalists and urban groups during a gubernatorial election year as it was by the real or even potential consequences of *Pfiesteria* (Paolisso 1999, Paolisso and Chambers 2001).

Paolisso and Maloney found that farmers and environmental professionals did agree on many key areas surrounding the causes and consequences of *Pfiesteria*, but they identified disagreement on a more fundamental cultural level. Their research found that *Pfiesteria* could not be understood without reference to more encompassing cultural values, such as, in the case of farmers, those related to the economics of farming, property and community. In-depth interview data suggested that farmers' views on *Pfiesteria* were linked to cultural schemas and models focused on land as property, farming as a moral occupation, and the unpredictability and resilience of nature.

A final example of cultural model research applied to the Chesapeake is an analysis of watermen's reasoning about blue crab management (Paolisso 2002). The impetus for this research was the recent controversy between many watermen on the one hand, and state resource managers and scientists on the other hand, over the status of the blue crab spawning stock and what should be done to restore the blue crab. What is relevant to the present discussion is the fact that the watermen's cultural model for managing the blue crab fishery contains the same key elements as the scientific and resource management approaches (i.e., natural production, science and regulations). In the watermen's model, however, nature or God is the ultimate provider of crabs, which humans can reduce in number through greed (e.g., overharvesting), pollution or habitat

destruction. The watermen's cultural model includes a role for regulation and science: the former should promote sustainable harvests (e.g., reduce greed/overharvesting and penalize polluters) and the latter should study negative effects of human activity (greed and pollution) on crabs (See Paolisso 2002 for a complete discussion of watermen's cultural model, including a diagram illustrating its main components and relations.).

On the surface, the watermen's cultural model is very reasonable, balanced and seemingly not that different overall from scientific and management models for the fishery. However, the watermen's model places the focus of science and regulations — which watermen almost unanimously believe are necessary — on the actions of humans, and not on the use of stock assessment approaches as tools for estimating the reproduction and abundance of crabs. Such a focus, they contend, comes between God's provisioning of crabs for watermen's use, a relationship that watermen believe is not amenable to reliable scientific investigation. This belief is evidenced, for example, by the widespread conviction among watermen that you cannot predict or ever know how many crabs there will be year to year. The intervention of regulations between God/nature and watermen is implicitly understood by the latter as restricting their access to what God provides to sustain their livelihood.

The cultural model of watermen's reasoning about blue crab management provides a critical and essential framework for understanding watermen's opposition to scientific findings and new crab regulations. The model illustrates key relationships among core beliefs and values that help to explain watermen's resistance. The model suggests that watermen will resist regulations that appear to interfere with God and nature's production of crabs, but will support science and regulations that improve on what nature provides.

Cultural Models and Oysters

Cultural models, then, are constructed from a wide range of cultural, cognitive, social and economic sources, and provide powerful templates and schemas for what individuals and groups see as “environmental” and for what actions they choose as their appropriate response. The physical and natural world surrounding us is screened or filtered in part by these models, producing cultural constructions of the environment. These constructions can traverse or be constrained by group boundaries, and contained in them are strong beliefs and values about environmental risks, management, protection, rights and obligations. The cultural construction of nature, through cultural models and other explicit expressions, does not deny that a “tree is a tree,” but expands our viewpoint to include the fact that the same tree has different environmental meanings to different individuals and groups.

III. Data Collection and Sample

Ethnographic Approach

We employed an ethnographic approach to collect information on the cultural risks and benefits of introducing a nonnative oyster and/or continuing with native oyster restoration. Ethnography is a suite of methods often employed by anthropologists and other social scientists that is inductive in orientation and holistic in breadth of coverage. The specific methods used by ethnographers often include participant-observation, interviewing, and the use of questionnaires, all of which can produce both qualitative and quantitative findings (Agar 1996).

An ethnographic approach is particularly well-suited to a study of the cultural risks and benefits of different approaches to oyster restoration. The fundamental goal of ethnography is to elicit informants' knowledge, perspectives and values on a topic, such as oyster restoration, native or nonnative, and then situate that elicited information in broader cultural frameworks, models or contexts of shared beliefs and values. It is precisely these broader shared cultural contexts, or cultural models in our case, which individuals draw upon to both understand and value controversial issues (e.g., oyster restoration). Ethnography as a suite of methods helps us understand the variation in stakeholder understanding and valuation of oysters and oyster restoration for the Chesapeake.

At the essence of ethnography is the goal of understanding the stakeholders' point of view, which requires careful attention to a specific topic, such as oyster restoration, but also equal attention to data collection. Ethnographic data collection is a cumulative and iterative research process. We begin from a small knowledge base and work to continually expand that base. We also use it to constantly evaluate and if necessary,

correct previously made assumptions. The ethnographic approach allows us to understand the conceptual framework informants are using to process information about oyster restoration and allows us to build conceptual bridges between oyster restoration and other frames of cultural beliefs and values.

To assist us in the elicitation of individuals' views, beliefs and values about introducing a nonnative oyster and the proposed alternatives, we used five key methods common to ethnographic research: 1) review of existing information, both published and unpublished; 2) open-ended, key informant interviews, 3) informal conversations; 4) participant observation; and 5) survey questionnaires. In all these approaches, we systematically recorded the elicited information and developed data storage protocols that allow us to integrate information from the various methods.

Review of Existing Literature

In order to be articulate and informed enough to interview informants, to understand what we were seeing in participant observation, and to develop a questionnaire, we needed to conduct a broad information review. We became knowledgeable about the various types of information, issues, and areas of uncertainty that are relevant to oyster restoration. We familiarized ourselves with the ecological, biological, economic, and political aspects of oyster restoration, as well as with community based involvement in restoration activities. It should be emphasized that we strove to become reasonably accomplished at understanding these knowledge fields, to the degree necessary to understand the cultural elements, as a necessary platform. We have continued our efforts to better understand these knowledge fields as they develop, as new information becomes available, and as conditions change.

Participant Observation

Participant observation is one of the most valuable methods available to social scientists conducting ethnographic research. Participant observation is a method for collecting data in naturalistic settings in which a researcher can study and record both explicit and tacit elements of culture. Participant observation requires the ethnographer to rigorously and systematically record all observations, which are collected both through surveillance alone and through actual participation in the daily activities of the subjects of study (Dewalt et al. 1998).

The Principal Investigator, Michael Paolisso, has been carrying out participant observation research with Chesapeake Bay populations for the last five years. He has worked with watermen, scientists and resource managers as part of his long-term research interests in Bay environmental issues. Our use of participant observation methods in this project was able to build upon the base of contacts and information established during his previous studies. He also served as a member of the National Academy of Science's Committee on Nonnative Oysters in the Chesapeake Bay (NRC 2004).

Informal Discussions

We conducted informal discussions with knowledgeable members of each of the five stakeholder groups. We traveled to Bay communities in both Maryland and Virginia in order to speak with members of the seafood eating public, recreational users of the Bay, and watermen about their perceptions of oyster restoration. For example, we attended a Virginia seafood festival, spent time in Crisfield speaking to patrons and owners of local retail outlets, and met commercial watermen on their boats, often as they off-loaded the day's catch of oysters. We had focused conversations with scientists, natural resource managers, and environmentalists in collegial environments. Research

team members also attended a workshop offered for watermen at the Maryland Department of Natural Resources Shellfish Program & Sarbanes Cooperative Oxford Laboratory. This workshop was given to inform watermen of the procedures used to assess the status of parasitic infection in Maryland's oysters.

Key Informant Interviews

Key informant interviews provided us with a wide breadth of understanding about the range of beliefs and values held by our stakeholder group members regarding oysters, oyster restoration and aquaculture. Key informant responses allowed us to collect specific statements of individuals' explicit cultural beliefs and values about oysters and oyster restoration. In the key informant interviews, we looked for repetition in responses and attitudes that indicated shared sets of beliefs and values. Key informant interviews also provided us with an expanded understanding of how and why stakeholders who are engaged in Bay oyster issues conceptualize and understand restoration and the proposed action and alternatives.

We used this baseline data to frame our later research efforts, including in the development of an agreement questionnaire, which was distributed to larger numbers of respondents from each stakeholder group. Interview data were also used, where appropriate, to build an understanding of implicit cultural models, and to begin to trace these models' distribution among the stakeholder groups.

Protocols for conducting interviews included an explanation of our affiliations (University of Maryland Department of Anthropology) and tasks (to provide Maryland Environmental services with information regarding the cultural and socioeconomic elements for an Environmental Impact Statement (EIS) concerning oyster restoration strategies). We obtained informants' consent to share information with us according to

Institutional Review Board standards. Questions were designed to elicit informants' knowledge of and opinions about Chesapeake Bay oyster issues, specifically with regard to the current state of oyster populations, oyster restoration efforts, and the potential cultural impacts of the proposed introduction and alternatives. We designed the questions using participant observation and focused conversation data to elicit comments on these topics. Our strategy for question development was to use stimulants, key words or phrases that motivate informants to talk at length about their perceptions of oyster restoration. We approached interviews in a conversational manner. This meant we did not enforce strict directionality on informants' responses, but rather guided the interview along a desirable course. This allowed us to obtain data about a comprehensive range of topics, while still probing for clarification of particular topics or issues. We encouraged informants to take the conversation in multiple directions, because their revelations provided us with insight about their beliefs and values regarding oyster restoration.

We identified and contacted several key informants, who are skilled professionals from each of the five stakeholder groups, excluding the seafood eating public and recreational fishers. Representatives of these two groups were excluded, since it was not feasible to identify key informants of these populations. We selected twenty-three key informants based on their expertise and familiarity with issues surrounding oyster populations in the Bay, oyster ecology, and the oyster industry. Key informants included representatives from state agencies such as the Maryland Department of Natural Resources and the Virginia Marine Resources Commission, from federal agencies such as the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service and the Environmental Protection Agency, from multi-state cooperative agencies such as the Chesapeake Bay Commission, from institutes of research and higher learning such as the University of Maryland Center for Environmental Science and the Virginia Institute of Marine Science, from non-profit

groups such as the Chesapeake Bay Foundation, from industry groups such as the Virginia Seafood Council, and from business owners running both aquaculture and wild oyster harvesting operations.

Each of the twenty-three informants was interviewed in person by one or more members of our research team. Interviews were held in locations convenient to informants and lasted approximately ninety minutes each, with some extending for longer periods. All twenty-three interviews were documented with both written notes and digital sound recordings. We produced over fifty hours of recorded material in this manner. Interview notes were word processed and organized into thematic categories. The data produced in key informant interviews provided us with baseline understandings of stakeholder perceptions and allowed us to develop culturally appropriate and relevant questions in the formal questionnaire.

Throughout this report, data are presented both in text and through graphic representations. Information obtained during key informant interviews appears primarily embedded in textual description, and often in quotation form. Key informants are identified by stakeholder group or title.

Survey Development and Distribution

We used an agreement questionnaire to help us verify and validate the data collected through participant observation, informal discussions and key informant interviews. The purpose of the survey was to systematically collect responses to key statements made by key informants on oysters and oyster restoration. The statements used in the agreement questionnaire were those we identified as representing important cultural beliefs and values, within and between our study stakeholder groups. We used agreement questions because of our interest in identifying shared, underlying cultural

understanding. A body of cultural theory suggests that strong agreement among respondents is often due to a similar and shared underlying cultural belief of value. Both descriptively and theoretically, strong, shared agreement represents cultural consensus. Qualitative data, from interviews and participant observation, is used to identify possible definitions and meanings of that consensus (e.g., what is it that respondent agree upon, and why).

The agreement questionnaire used a six-point scale, ranging from (1) (Strongly Disagree) to (6) (Strongly Agree). The first twelve survey questions were differentiated by stakeholder group, and were designed to elicit information regarding the respondents' relevant personal history. For example, the general seafood eating public was asked about their state of residence and oyster consumption while scientists were asked about their education level and number of years of involvement in Chesapeake Bay oyster restoration.¹

The remainder of the questions focused on the importance of the oyster to the Bay, and the risks and benefits associated with the proposed introduction and alternatives. The survey distributed to watermen contained an additional set of questions aimed at obtaining socio-economic data related to oyster harvesting.² Stakeholder specific methods were used to identify survey recipients and were geared toward maximizing response rates. Table 3.1 lists the population and sample sizes targeted by the agreement survey.

¹ Please see Appendices 1-4 for a listing of survey questions.

² Please see Appendix 4 for a listing of these additional questions.

Table 3.1

Sample and Population Estimates by Stakeholder Group for Survey Distribution

	Population Targeted	Sampled	Resultant Sample	Response Rate
Watermen	MD = 284 VA = 180	Same as Population	92	20 %
Recreational Fishers	46,693	MD = 300 VA = 300	138	24 %
Environmentalists	CBF = 175 TOGA = 300	Same as Population	34	7%
Scientists	124	Same as Population	33	26 %
Seafood Eating Public	Attendees at MD Seafood Festival	123	123	
Total		1786	420	

Watermen from Maryland were identified by the possession of a Maryland Department of Natural Resources issued license, entitling them to oyster commercially.³ Virginia watermen were identified by a Virginia Marine Resources Commission license entitling the licensee to be in possession of oyster harvesting equipment.⁴ Watermen who responded to our survey are residents of both Maryland (62 %) and Virginia (37 %). They ranged in age from 26 years to 83 years with a mean age of 48 years. All respondents were male. These watermen have been watermen for a mean of 29 years. Currently, 90 percent of them grow or harvest oysters.

Recreational fishers were also identified by possession of a recreational boat registration and a recreational fishing license to catch in tidal areas. A random sample of fishers residing in Maryland and Virginia was selected from a Maryland database of recreational license holders. In Virginia, recreational fishers are allowed to catch one

³ This license is called an OYH License. It costs the licensee \$50.00 annually and is part of the limited enrollment program. License holders are subject to day and time restrictions on harvest.

⁴ Virginia oyster licenses are issued according to equipment type. In order to use an oyster dredge on public ground, a licensee must pay \$50.00 annually. In order to use double patent tongs, a licensee must pay a fee of \$70.00 and a fee of \$35.00 to use single patent tongs. Hand tongs require a licensing fee of \$10.00.

bushel of oysters and one pot of crabs per day without a license. There was consequently no comprehensive way to access those fishers who are active in Virginia, with the exception of those who hold licenses in Maryland. Recreational fishers who responded to our survey are residents of either Maryland (46 %) or Virginia (52 %). Participants are overwhelmingly male (94 %), and their mean age is 54 years.

Environmentalists were identified by their membership or employment in either the Chesapeake Bay Foundation, a non-profit that works on environmental issues bay-wide, or the Tidewater Oyster Gardener's Association, which is a Virginia-based non-profit supporting recreational aquaculture. Environmentalists who responded to our survey range in age from 24 to 77 years and a majority (77 %) was male. A little over three quarters (76%) of the environmentalists have worked on oyster issues, either in the Chesapeake Bay or elsewhere, and 41 percent are currently working on oyster projects that are relevant to decisions on introducing a non-native oyster and/or modifying current restoration efforts. This group of environmentalists is well educated (84 % hold college degrees).

Scientists were identified through their association with scientific groups who are actively working on Bay issues, including the Blue Crab Technical Advisory Committee (44), the Bay Program's Living Resources Committee plus additional members from the Scientific and Technical Advisory Committee, and participants in the workshop hosted by the Bay Program in December of 2003, entitled *Identifying and Prioritizing Research Required to Evaluate Ecological Risks, Benefits, and Alternatives Related to the Potential Introduction of Crassostrea ariakensis to Chesapeake Bay*. Survey distribution was handled electronically through email.

Scientists and natural resource managers responding to our survey work for a variety of federal and state agencies, such as the National Oceanic and Atmospheric

Administration (NOAA), the Environmental Protection Agency (EPA), the United States Fish & Wildlife Service, the Maryland Department of Natural Resources (DNR), and the Virginia Department of Conservation & Recreation. They also work for non-profit organizations such as The Nature Conservancy and institutions of higher education, such as the Virginia Institute of Marine Science. Scientists have been employed at their respective institutions for a mean of 11 years, but have been working on environmental issues even longer (for a mean of 13 years). They range in age from 25 years to 68 years and the majority (73 %) was male. Almost all (91 %) of scientists who responded are working at the Master's or PhD levels. As the environmentalists, a little over three quarters of the respondents (76 %) have worked on oyster issues, either in the Chesapeake Bay or elsewhere, and 46 percent are currently working on projects relevant to decisions on introducing a non-native oyster and/or modifying current restoration efforts.

The seafood eating public was identified by their participation in the annual Maryland Seafood Festival, held on September 10-12, 2004 in Sandy Point State Park in Annapolis, Maryland. We set up a table at the festival, with information regarding the proposed action and alternatives for oyster restoration. We spoke with people who were interested and requested they respond to the survey. There are no calculations of how many people attended the festival. Respondents from the seafood eating public were primarily residents of Maryland (88 %). Both males (45 %) and females (55 %) participated in the survey, and the mean age of respondents was 46 years.

Survey data are presented in this report both textually and graphically. We re-coded the response categories so that instead of a six responses ranging from (1) (Strongly Disagree) to (6) (Strongly Agree), with an additional potential response of "No Idea," we have four responses ranging from (1) (Disagree) to (4) (Agree), with the

additional “No Idea” response. Aggregating the levels of “Strongly Agree” and “Agree” or “Strongly Disagree” and “Disagree” simplifies the presentation of certainty in agreement. Also, the middle categories of “Somewhat Agree” and “Somewhat Disagree” show some level of uncertainty among respondents in their level of agreement. In presenting survey data graphically, we provide frequency distributions for four agreement levels, often offering further detailed description of trends in the accompanying text.

IV. Oyster Restoration

Our data suggest that any attempt to understand the cultural risks and benefits of introducing a non-native oyster, or the other alternatives being considered by the EIS, must first situate that discussion within a broader cultural framework of oyster restoration, regardless of whether that restoration uses a native or non-native oyster. We found an overlap or a range of beliefs and values about oyster restoration. On the one hand, we found that stakeholders from all five study groups reported that oyster restoration should have ecological goals. There was widespread agreement that oysters provide ecological services and those services are one of the main reasons for oyster restoration. On the other hand, there was also overlapping and strong agreement that an important goal of oyster restoration was to have sustainable harvests to support the oyster industry. However, for both of these goals, there were some important patterns of ambivalence. In the agreement questionnaire, some respondents reported that they only somewhat agreed or somewhat disagreed with these two stated goals of oyster restoration. These areas of ambivalence or uncertainty are suggestive of subtle yet important cultural differences in understanding and in valuing of oyster restoration within and between stakeholder groups.

Our discussion of the cultural meaning of oyster restoration here is also informed by information we collected on particular restoration strategies, including compensation for watermen if an oyster harvest moratorium is implemented and the creation of more oyster sanctuaries and reserves in future restoration efforts. We include these management options here because they are informative of underlying beliefs and perspectives about how active humans should be in attempting to manage nature, in

addition to providing more insight on the importance of the oyster industry as primary to oyster restoration goals. We conclude this section with a discussion of stakeholders' views on whether restoring oysters in general takes precedence over distinctions between native and non-native oysters.

Ecology or Industry

One of the strongest findings to emerge from our interviews and survey was that informants conceptualize restoration as having ecological goals, to improve the “ecology” of the Bay. A recurring theme that emerged from our key informant interviews and discussions with stakeholders was that oysters are a keystone species, critical to the ecology of the Bay. As an oyster grower stated, “oysters are crucial to the health of the Bay. We cannot define the Bay as healthy without an oyster population. It is the single most important factor.” Or, as one environmentalist stated, “Oysters are a keystone species whose role is critical to the health of the Bay.” Finally, another grower and manager of aquaculture operations stated that “a lot of other things are affecting the bay and the industry. But having said that, I don’t think you can have a healthy bay without the oyster. You need the oyster.”

Survey responses confirmed our interview findings on the importance of ecological goals to oyster restoration. We asked respondents for their level of agreement with the statement “The primary goal of restoration should be to have a self-sustaining population of oysters that will improve the ecology of the Bay.” As shown in Table 4.1, there was overall widespread agreement across the study groups with this statement. For example, 91% of recreational fishers, 88% of the public and environmentalists, and 75% of watermen agreed unequivocally that improved ecology is a primary goal of restoration.

Table 4.1

The Primary Goal of Restoration Should be to Have a Population of Oysters that Will Improve the Ecology of the Bay

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	2		4	107	8	121
	%	1.7%		3.3%	88.4%	6.6%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	1	4	7	21		33
	%	3.0%	12.1%	21.2%	63.6%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count		1	3	30		34
	%		2.9%	8.8%	88.2%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	1		4	127	7	139
	%	.7%		2.9%	91.4%	5.0%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	3	1	16	68	3	91
	%	3.3%	1.1%	17.6%	74.7%	3.3%	100.0%
Total	Count	7	6	34	353	18	418
	%	1.7%	1.4%	8.1%	84.4%	4.3%	100.0%

Not surprisingly, most scientists also agreed that ecology should be the primary goal of restoration (64%). However, of interest is the finding that 33% of scientists expressed ambivalence about the statement, either somewhat agreeing or disagreeing. Based on our interview data, this ambivalence is due in part to the belief among some scientists that oysters are insufficient to bring about significant ecological restorations for at least three important reasons. First, in the view of some scientists (and others interviewed), today’s Chesapeake Bay is dramatically different from the Bay of past decades and centuries, and the challenges of restoration are much greater. As one scientist stated:

They say that in the time of John Smith they had so many oysters that all the water of the Bay was filtered in a couple of days. Now it takes a couple of years. But if you put all of John Smith’s oysters out there, they still couldn’t filter this Bay. The bay has a lot more sediment and nutrients in it [today]. It’s changed.

Second, is the issue of restoration scale. When asked in an interview about the ecological benefits that might result from expanded oyster restoration, the same scientist, echoing what we had heard a number of times, elaborated on the required scale of such restoration in order to have a significant ecological impact:

Define significant? Ten fold increase? Not a prayer in hell of making an [ecological] difference. A 100 fold increase? I doubt it would have an impact on a Bay wide basis. But, I think if we got enough out there, both water clarity and reefs would be improved. If we want an [ecological] change to the bay we would need billions or trillions of oysters out there.

Not only do the scientists interviewed recognize the large scale of oyster restoration needed to affect ecological change, some also believe that it was unrealistic and probably unwise to emphasize the role of a single species too much. As one scientist strongly stated, “you can’t rely on one species to clean up the Bay.” For this latter group, the Bay’s ecological problems are much bigger than what oysters can resolve. The Bay’s problems have much more to do with outside sources of pollution, economic development in the watershed, population growth, changing land use patterns, etc. For some scientists (and others interviewed as well), these exogenous factors to current oyster restoration efforts should be the primary foci in an expanded conceptualization and implementation of restoration efforts.

And finally, a related issue of scale is the disbelief among some scientists that we can restore the Bay. A number of scientists expressed the idea that we do not know enough to restore the Bay, but we can do some local-level restoration and expand our knowledge. To some scientists, it is almost preposterous to think that we know enough, or could ever know enough, to restore “the Bay.” Instead, restoration is a site-specific activity that can generate local-level successes, in terms of oysters for harvesting, oyster research, and for the immediate ecosystem.

We also asked survey respondents whether “The primary goal of restoration should be to have a self-sustaining population of oysters large enough to support a commercial industry that includes watermen.” Not surprisingly, 87% of watermen agreed unequivocally that supporting industry should be the primary goal of oyster

restoration (Table 4.2). Eighty-one percent of the public and 80% of recreational fishers either agreed or somewhat agreed that restoring the industry is a primary goal for re-establishing a self-sustaining oyster population. However, environmentalists and scientists were divided in their views on this question. Thirty-two percent of environmentalists and 45% of scientists either disagree or somewhat disagree, and 33% of scientists disagreed unequivocally with the idea of industry as the primary focus of oyster restoration.

Table 4.2

The Primary Goal of Restoration Should be to Have a Population of Oysters that Will Support Commercial Industry

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	10	6	20	77	7	120
	%	8.3%	5.0%	16.7%	64.2%	5.8%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	11	4	11	7		33
	%	33.3%	12.1%	33.3%	21.2%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	4	7	7	16		34
	%	11.8%	20.6%	20.6%	47.1%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	13	7	32	78	8	138
	%	9.4%	5.1%	23.2%	56.5%	5.8%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	3	1	7	80	1	92
	%	3.3%	1.1%	7.6%	87.0%	1.1%	100.0%
Total	Count	41	25	77	258	16	417
	%	9.8%	6.0%	18.5%	61.9%	3.8%	100.0%

This balanced distribution of responses for supporting industry in oyster restoration was surprising. However, our interpretation of this pattern, based on our interviews, is that this support is due more to problems associated with Bay-wide oyster restoration, as described above, than because scientists value industry and economic benefits over ecological benefits of more oysters. Most scientists and environmentalists believe that it is important to restore the ecological system first, and then the fishery. For some scientists, however, one very useful goal of oyster restoration is to support industry,

mainly because of the belief that oyster restoration cannot bring about significant ecological benefits without addressing exogenous factors, as mentioned above.

There was also more support among environmentalists for oyster restoration for industry benefits than was anticipated. Almost 68% of environmentalists felt that industry should be a primary goal of oyster restoration, and 47% of those in agreement were unequivocal about it. Part of this strong support for the oyster industry is due to the characteristics of our sample of environmentalists, which includes a number of oyster gardeners. However, we also heard well-articulated views from a number of environmentalists that human harvesting of oysters was an essential part of the broader ecosystem framework for understanding and valuing the Bay. We even heard discussion by environmentalists that mirrored points watermen made, emphasizing that humans are a part of nature. We need to make sure we have oysters for humans to use for livelihood and community. It is important to emphasize that in the same discussions, it was clear the ecological considerations came first. The ecology needs to be preserved and well-managed, and only after that can you harvest the oyster resource for human economic benefit.

All stakeholder groups recognize the dual nature of restoration, that is benefits both ecology and industry. Scientists and environmentalists see ecology first, but also recognize the industry issues. For watermen, the industry is first, but they also recognize the importance of ecological benefits of oyster restoration. Overall, there is wide-spread agreement that both improved ecology and a viable oyster industry are important goals of restoration, with slightly greater agreement overall across stakeholder groups for the primacy of ecological restoration.

Finally, it is noteworthy that we had few “No Idea” responses from respondents on these two questions regarding the primary goal of oyster restoration. Survey

respondents, who clearly vary in terms of their understanding of the science and practice of ecological restoration, nonetheless felt informed enough to agree that ecology and industry should be the primary (or co-equal) goals of oyster restoration.

Harvest Moratorium and Managed Reserves

In addition to focusing on the primary goals of oyster restoration, we also elicited respondents' beliefs and attitudes about management efforts applied to oyster restoration. The management approaches of particular interest were compensation for watermen if an oyster moratorium is implemented, and whether or not managed reserves and sanctuaries should be a larger part of the oyster fishery. While we were interested in the responses to these questions for descriptive purposes, since both actions are contemplated in future oyster management, we also felt that responses to these questions could provide insight into different perspectives on the degree to which nature, here represented by oysters, can be managed. From a cultural-environmental perspective, one characteristic of a moratorium is the connotation that nature can "fix itself if left alone." A contrasting important cultural-environmental characteristic of managed reserves and sanctuaries is that humans have the knowledge and organizational capabilities to take care of and manage nature. These two viewpoints represent the ends of a continuum that contains a range of views on human-environmental relations, which can underlie restoration efforts.

In our interviews and discussions with members of all five stakeholder groups, we heard a range of opinions on whether there needed to be a harvest moratorium, and we explore this question in more detail in the following sections in our discussion of native and non-native oysters. As a further attempt to explore the importance of sustaining the oyster industry as part of oyster restoration goals, we asked our survey respondents for their agreement level with the statement "Watermen should be compensated if an oyster

moratorium is instituted.” The results in Table 4.3 show that, not surprisingly, 90% of watermen believe that they should be compensated if there is an oyster moratorium.

Time and again we heard watermen and oyster growers speak about the importance of the oyster fishery to their livelihoods, communities and personal identities (see section 8 for more details). For the other stakeholder groups, there appears to be a relatively balanced split between agreeing and disagreeing. For example, there are fairly comparable percentages of agree and disagree for scientists (36% vs. 27%, respectively), environmentalists (35% vs. 29%, respectively) and recreational fishers (31% vs. 31%, respectively). Thus, only the watermen expressed a high level of shared agreement on the issue of compensation for watermen in the case of an oyster moratorium.

Furthermore, while restoration for industry goals is valued by all stakeholder groups (Table 4.2), excluding watermen there are mixed responses on whether watermen should receive compensation if their harvests are restricted.

Table 4.3

Watermen Should be Compensated If a Oyster Harvest Moratorium Is Instituted

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	18	10	18	58	18	122
	%	14.8%	8.2%	14.8%	47.5%	14.8%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	9	6	6	12		33
	%	27.3%	18.2%	18.2%	36.4%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	10	4	8	12		34
	%	29.4%	11.8%	23.5%	35.3%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	43	15	28	42	9	137
	%	31.4%	10.9%	20.4%	30.7%	6.6%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	3	3	3	80		89
	%	3.4%	3.4%	3.4%	89.9%		100.0%
Total	Count	83	38	63	204	27	415
	%	20.0%	9.2%	15.2%	49.2%	6.5%	100.0%

We also asked survey respondents whether “Managed oyster sanctuaries and reserves should be a larger part of the oyster fishery in the future” (Table 4.4). Here there was strong agreement among the public (75%), scientists (73%), environmentalists

(91%), and recreational fishers (77%). Interestingly, among watermen there was a more balanced response, with 42% feeling that managed sanctuaries and reserves should not be a larger part of the future oyster fishery, while 54% felt that sanctuaries and reserves should be a larger part of the fishery in the future. We discuss watermen’s views on the oyster fishery in more detail in section 8. However, here it is important to note that watermen’s responses suggest a split in attitudes regarding how much the oyster fishery can actually be managed. As we describe later, this split is due to competing beliefs among watermen that, on the one hand, nature cannot be “managed” yet, on the other hand, the oyster fishery is in need of new approaches, including, some watermen argue, the use of managed reserves and sanctuaries, among others.

Table 4.4

Managed Oyster Sanctuaries and Reserves Should be a Larger Part of the Oyster Fishery in the Future

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	2	1	16	91	11	121
	%	1.7%	.8%	13.2%	75.2%	9.1%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	2		7	24		33
	%	6.1%		21.2%	72.7%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count		1	2	31		34
	%		2.9%	5.9%	91.2%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	3	2	16	106	10	137
	%	2.2%	1.5%	11.7%	77.4%	7.3%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	28	9	22	25	4	88
	%	31.8%	10.2%	25.0%	28.4%	4.5%	100.0%
Total	Count	35	13	63	277	25	413
	%	8.5%	3.1%	15.3%	67.1%	6.1%	100.0%

Restoration or Oyster Species

Finally, we asked directly whether “Restoring the oyster population is more important than worrying about differences between native and non-native.” The findings are consistent with the results presented in previous tables (Table 4.5). First, you have strong levels of disagreement among scientists (82%) and environmentalists (59%), and

most of that disagreement is unequivocal. Scientists, and to a lesser degree, environmentalists, are well aware of what one scientist called the “Russian Roulette” of species introduction. Conversely, 74% of watermen agree with the statement, and most agree unequivocally. Watermen’s cultural belief that there is a limit to what you can know about nature, here expressed as the difference between two oyster species, and that past restoration has not been done “the right way,” leads many of them to believe that if we just focused on oyster restoration, and did it the right way, we would not have to worry about whether to do it with a native or non-native species. Furthermore, similar to all groups, many watermen expressed concerned about the possible negative ecological consequences of introducing a non-native species (see section 6), and almost all would prefer to have a healthy and productive native oyster (section 5).

Table 4.5

Restoring the Oyster Population Is More Important than Worrying About Differences Between Native and Non-native Oysters

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	37	11	15	47	12	122
	%	30.3%	9.0%	12.3%	38.5%	9.8%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	20	7	1	5		33
	%	60.6%	21.2%	3.0%	15.2%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	15	5	4	9	1	34
	%	44.1%	14.7%	11.8%	26.5%	2.9%	100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	30	19	23	57	8	137
	%	21.9%	13.9%	16.8%	41.6%	5.8%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	16	3	10	58	5	92
	%	17.4%	3.3%	10.9%	63.0%	5.4%	100.0%
Total	Count	118	45	53	176	26	418
	%	28.2%	10.8%	12.7%	42.1%	6.2%	100.0%

V. Restoration with the Native Oyster

In this and the next section we sharpen the focus of our discussion of restoration by including specific reference to the native oyster (*Crassostrea virginica*) and *Crassostrea ariakensis*, a non-native oyster. We found an overall loyalty to the native oyster, coupled with very pragmatic concerns about its future. We heard statements such as, “There is something special about the native oyster, it is important to the imagery of the Bay, and people around here care about it. No one wants to lose the native,” “Oysters are magical” and “Oysters are spiritual” [both of these comments made in reference to the native oyster], and “we are losing some of our heritage.” Also, informants recognize that there are other factors besides disease that are hurting the Bay, including pollution, sewage treatment and residential-based chemical runoff, agriculture, etc. Informants did not believe that the political climate was ready to deal with these other factors. In this context, the importance of the native oyster is as a symptom or sign of the Bay’s larger problems.

Success of Native Oyster Restoration

Our survey asked whether restoration of native oyster as currently practiced has worked. The responses for the five study groups are presented in Table 5.1. First, 37% of public and 28% of recreational fishers have no idea about whether restoration of the native oyster has worked or not worked. This is in contrast to the findings in the previous section, where all stakeholders had sufficient cultural-environmental knowledge to express a level of agreement.

Our informal discussions with the public at a local seafood festival, while implementing the survey, revealed that many believed they did not know enough to answer the specific native (and non-native) oyster questions. Overall, however, there was

general agreement across the five study groups with the statement “Restoration of the native oyster as currently practiced does not work.” Sixty-seven percent of both watermen and scientists, and 58% of environmentalists, either agreed or somewhat agreed with this statement (Table 5.1). Of interest is the finding that 27% of environmentalists disagreed and another 15% somewhat disagreed. This combined 42% disagreement is the largest among the study groups to believe that restoration as practiced has worked or is working. It is also noteworthy that approximately 33% of scientists either disagreed or somewhat disagreed with the statement as well (Table 5.1). What we believe driving this result is a perspective that restoration has worked in limited and specific cases, but not for the Bay overall. Again, how you view the success of native oyster restoration is very dependent on conceptualizations of time and scale, as noted in the previous section.

Table 5.1
Restoration as Currently Practiced Has Not Worked

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	10	20	23	24	45	122
	%	8.2%	16.4%	18.9%	19.7%	36.9%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	5	6	6	16		33
	%	15.2%	18.2%	18.2%	48.5%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	9	5	6	13		33
	%	27.3%	15.2%	18.2%	39.4%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	6	8	30	56	39	139
	%	4.3%	5.8%	21.6%	40.3%	28.1%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	14	5	15	47	11	92
	%	15.2%	5.4%	16.3%	51.1%	12.0%	100.0%
Total	Count	44	44	80	156	95	419
	%	10.5%	10.5%	19.1%	37.2%	22.7%	100.0%

We also asked about whether restoration with the native oyster could work with more time and new approaches. The responses in Table 5.2 suggest that there is consistent agreement across study group that native oyster restoration could work with more time and new approaches, even considering that 25% of the public and 28% of

recreational fishers responded “No Idea.” What is most noteworthy in Table 5.2 is the finding that approximately one-third (34%) of watermen either disagree or somewhat disagree with the idea that more time and new approaches can make restoration with the native oyster work, and of this group 26% disagree unequivocally (Table 5.2). This suggests some strong differences of opinion among watermen on the question of whether restoration can be achieved with the native oyster.

Table 5.2

Restoration with Native Oysters Could Work with More Time and New Approaches

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	3	8	31	49	31	122
	%	2.5%	6.6%	25.4%	40.2%	25.4%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	1	4	9	19		33
	%	3.0%	12.1%	27.3%	57.6%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	3	4	4	23		34
	%	8.8%	11.8%	11.8%	67.6%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	14	18	24	44	39	139
	%	10.1%	12.9%	17.3%	31.7%	28.1%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	24	7	20	36	5	92
	%	26.1%	7.6%	21.7%	39.1%	5.4%	100.0%
Total	Count	45	41	88	171	75	420
	%	10.7%	9.8%	21.0%	40.7%	17.9%	100.0%

Interviews with watermen suggest that some feel native oyster restoration can work, if properly managed, and they are afraid of introducing a non-native oyster. One waterman summed up this perspective by saying that “If it [the Asian oyster] was meant to be here, it would already be here,” expressing concern about the possible, unforeseen negative ecological consequences. In interviews and discussions, watermen explained that they have seen many things happen on the water. These statement rests upon a widely-shared cultural belief among commercial watermen that you can never predict what will happen out in nature (cf. Paolisso 2002).

Another reason that some watermen want to see the non-native introduced, even if restoration can be achieved with the native oyster, is the belief that state-managed

restoration isn't and won't be able to "do it right," and that the state "won't change." So, the view expressed was that if you are a watermen, can't put your faith in state-managed restoration, because the state interests will always be more concerned about the species than about watermen livelihood.

On the other hand, many watermen expressed frustration with continued low harvests (although many watermen stated that the harvest this year has been comparatively good), and believe that a risk needs to be taken, and that there is "really nothing to lose in terms of fishery." It appears to be the case, however, when these watermen say there is nothing to lose, they are focused primarily on the oyster as a resource that has dwindled, and less focused on broader ecological consequences, of which most watermen will tell you they know little about. Still, many watermen feel that the restoration can be achieved with the native oyster, if done properly (e.g., put more shell/substrate out; allow watermen to dredge/turn over the bottom, reduce pollution and sediment runoff into Bay).

The majority of environmentalists think restoration can be achieved with the native (Table 5.2). Not surprisingly, the environmentalists in our study want to keep the native, believe that the native can make a comeback with the right management approaches (e.g., continued development of a disease-resistant *C. virginica*, reserves and sanctuaries, expanded oyster partnerships to restore specific locations, reduction in pollution and sediments in Bay, and possibly a harvest moratorium). A number of environmentalists (and scientists) in interviews expressed ideas similar to "the situation with *virginica* is grim, but that doesn't mean we should give up," and "Most people are rooting for the native oyster." Still, as one scientist reported "I don't want to give up on *virginica*. [However,] there are parts of the Bay where we should give up on it – where disease pressure and salinity are not right. The places where *virginica* can thrive are too

limited, and there are not enough good areas to use it. What we need is an animal that can survive 10 or more years.”

When asked if restoration could work with the native if given more time, only 15% of scientists either disagreed or somewhat disagreed. Fifty-eight percent agreed and another 27% (combined 75%) either agreed or somewhat agreed that restoration using the native oyster could work given more time. Some scientists believe they can “figure out” the native, breed a disease-resistant strain, etc. if they are given enough time. For these scientists, the issue is more time (and scale) than whether restoration with the native can work or not work (see section IV). There was a sense that restoration of the native could be accomplished incrementally.

Part of the reasoning for why we should continue restoration efforts with the native oyster is due to the widespread sense that we lack sufficient knowledge of its potential ecological and economic roles (Table 5.3).

Respondents from all five study groups agree that we should continue restoration with the native oyster in order to learn more. Of note is some disagreement among watermen (22%) and scientists (19%) (Table 5.3). This statement was probably not interpreted by respondents as a trade-off between a native and a non-native, but rather that we should continue native restoration in order to learn more about the animal, which could be done alongside non-native restoration. We also asked respondents for their agreement with the statement “If we could achieve restoration goals with the native oyster, then we should not consider using a non-native oyster” (Table 5.4).

Table 5.3

Restoration with Native Oysters Should Continue

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	6	5	20	69	22	122
	%	4.9%	4.1%	16.4%	56.6%	18.0%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	4	2	6	20		32
	%	12.5%	6.3%	18.8%	62.5%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	3	2	4	23	1	33
	%	9.1%	6.1%	12.1%	69.7%	3.0%	100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	12	10	31	65	20	138
	%	8.7%	7.2%	22.5%	47.1%	14.5%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	17	3	16	47	9	92
	%	18.5%	3.3%	17.4%	51.1%	9.8%	100.0%
Total	Count	42	22	77	224	52	417
	%	10.1%	5.3%	18.5%	53.7%	12.5%	100.0%

The results in Table 5.4 show strong agreement across study groups with the idea that if the native oyster can work in restoration, then we should not consider a non-native oyster. Half of watermen surveyed agreed that we should not consider a non-native if restoration can be achieved with the native oyster. However, 24% disagreed and another 24% expressed ambivalence, either somewhat disagreeing or somewhat agreeing (Table 5.4). This relatively higher level of disagreement and ambivalence, compared to the other study groups, may be due to watermen believing that *Crassostrea ariakensis* has both ecological and economic potential, even if the *C. virginica* can be used successfully in restoration. It may also be due to these watermen conceptualizing native oyster restoration in ecological terms, and thus watermen would also want to have a non-native oyster for aquaculture and harvesting (see section VI), particularly in Virginia where oyster aquaculture is much more developed than in Maryland. This reasoning may also explain why a few environmentalists also disagreed with the statement, along with the public and recreational fishermen. The strongest group in agreement is scientists, who

are perhaps the most informed about the possible ecological effects and consequently prefer not to introduce non-native species.

Table 5.4

If We Could Achieve Restoration Goals with the Native Oyster, We Should Not Consider Using a Non-native Oyster

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	10	11	15	76	10	122
	%	8.2%	9.0%	12.3%	62.3%	8.2%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	1		6	26		33
	%	3.0%		18.2%	78.8%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	4	2	4	24		34
	%	11.8%	5.9%	11.8%	70.6%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	10	8	21	88	12	139
	%	7.2%	5.8%	15.1%	63.3%	8.6%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	22	9	13	45	2	91
	%	24.2%	9.9%	14.3%	49.5%	2.2%	100.0%
Total	Count	47	30	59	259	24	419
	%	11.2%	7.2%	14.1%	61.8%	5.7%	100.0%

Natural and Cultural History Importance

We also inquired whether the *C. virginica*'s place in natural history was a key consideration for restoration (Table 5.5). There was widespread agreement across all five study groups that the native oyster's place in the Bay's natural history is a key consideration for oyster restoration. The strongest agreement came from scientists, whom we believe were again thinking about the ecological consequences within a natural history framework. There was also strong agreement among environmentalists, for what appear to be similar reasons. There was some disagreement among watermen. We suspect that natural history for watermen carries the connotation of the studying the past, and most watermen expressed more interest and concern for current uses of the oyster to support their families and communities.

Table 5.5

A Key Consideration for Oyster Restoration is the Native Oyster's Place in the Bay's Natural History

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	7	6	22	74	13	122
	%	5.7%	4.9%	18.0%	60.7%	10.7%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	2	3	4	24		33
	%	6.1%	9.1%	12.1%	72.7%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	4	3	5	22		34
	%	11.8%	8.8%	14.7%	64.7%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	14	16	29	70	10	139
	%	10.1%	11.5%	20.9%	50.4%	7.2%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	15	10	19	41	7	92
	%	16.3%	10.9%	20.7%	44.6%	7.6%	100.0%
Total	Count	42	38	79	231	30	420
	%	10.0%	9.0%	18.8%	55.0%	7.1%	100.0%

Related, we inquired whether the native oyster's place in the Bay's cultural history was a key restoration consideration (Table 5.6). As shown in Table 5.6, most watermen agree with this statement, although about one-quarter (28%) of watermen either disagrees or somewhat disagrees that cultural history is an important goal of restoration. Thirty-two percent of environmentalists disagree and 30% of scientists disagree. What may be driving this small but noteworthy percentage of disagreement is not so much that they disagree that the cultural history is important, but that it should not be a significant consideration in determining restoration strategies. Informants may also be "reading" the phrase "key consideration" differently. For some, it may be somewhat exchangeable with other key considerations, while for others, it might be more of a trade off consideration.

Table 5.6

A Key Consideration for Oyster Restoration is the Native Oyster's Place in the Bay's Cultural History

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	14	8	23	66	10	121
	%	11.6%	6.6%	19.0%	54.5%	8.3%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	6	4	10	13		33
	%	18.2%	12.1%	30.3%	39.4%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	8	3	12	11		34
	%	23.5%	8.8%	35.3%	32.4%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	29	18	34	45	13	139
	%	20.9%	12.9%	24.5%	32.4%	9.4%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	16	9	20	35	11	91
	%	17.6%	9.9%	22.0%	38.5%	12.1%	100.0%
Total	Count	73	42	99	170	34	418
	%	17.5%	10.0%	23.7%	40.7%	8.1%	100.0%

Harvest Moratorium

We asked whether harvesting should be stopped if scientific data suggest that it would help native oyster restoration (Table 5.7). Perhaps not surprisingly, only the watermen study group was in strong disagreement with the idea of a harvest moratorium to help restoration of the native oyster. About 74% of watermen did not support the idea of a harvest moratorium (Table 5.7). Clearly, the economic implications of an oyster moratorium for watermen are a major reason for their lack of support for a harvest moratorium. However, there is another reason that directly relates to watermen conceptualization of restoration. In numerous interviews and discussions with watermen, it was repeatedly mentioned that a harvest moratorium will only result in “the oyster beds sinking.” The view is that unless the beds are worked, and shell turned over, then the beds will be covered with sediment, and oyster spat sets will be greatly reduced, resulting eventually in the complete loss of an oyster rock or reef. Thus, watermen’s resistance to an oyster harvest moratorium is also based on their ecological understanding of restoration and the dynamics of oyster bottom.

Table 5.7

Harvesting Should be Stopped if Scientific Data Suggest that It Would Help Native Oyster Restoration

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	9	11	18	71	14	123
	%	7.3%	8.9%	14.6%	57.7%	11.4%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	1		5	27		33
	%	3.0%		15.2%	81.8%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	2		8	24		34
	%	5.9%		23.5%	70.6%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	4	12	19	95	6	136
	%	2.9%	8.8%	14.0%	69.9%	4.4%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	56	11	11	10	2	90
	%	62.2%	12.2%	12.2%	11.1%	2.2%	100.0%
Total	Count	72	34	61	227	22	416
	%	17.3%	8.2%	14.7%	54.6%	5.3%	100.0%

The strong agreement among the other study groups is due, in part, to a strong belief in the ability of science to determine whether an oyster moratorium is needed to restore the native oyster.

Related, we asked whether “We do not need a harvest moratorium since most of the native market-size oysters that are harvested would die from disease if they weren’t harvested” (Table 5.8). Again, only watermen strongly agreed (83%) with the idea that the oysters will die if not harvested. Conversely, 82% of scientists agreed that a harvest moratorium is a good idea, even with current levels of oyster morbidity and mortality due to disease (Table 5.8).

Table 5.8

**We Don't Need a Harvest Moratorium Since Most of the Native Oysters that Are Harvested
Would Die from Disease if They Weren't Harvested**

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	35	18	14	18	37	122
	%	28.7%	14.8%	11.5%	14.8%	30.3%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	24	3	3	3		33
	%	72.7%	9.1%	9.1%	9.1%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	15	5	6	6	2	34
	%	44.1%	14.7%	17.6%	17.6%	5.9%	100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	41	15	12	13	56	137
	%	29.9%	10.9%	8.8%	9.5%	40.9%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	6	5	9	67	5	92
	%	6.5%	5.4%	9.8%	72.8%	5.4%	100.0%
Total	Count	121	46	44	107	100	418
	%	28.9%	11.0%	10.5%	25.6%	23.9%	100.0%

VI. Non-Native Oyster Restoration

Not surprisingly, our data show that the use of a non-native species is one of the most contentious aspects of the restoration issue. In its simplest interpretation, the use of a non-native species in restoration represents the greatest “risk,” and thus the most general finding from our survey and interview data is a preference for the use of the native oyster over the non-native if at all feasible. However, on closer examination this apparent consensus is driven by many diverse opinions and interpretations of the risk involved which are dependent to a large extent upon the individual’s background training and political-technical relationship to restoration.

While the “risks” involved in the use of a non-native species is widely acknowledged across stakeholder groups, the specific details of what constitutes these risks vary considerably. For example, it was a common concern among many informants that an introduced non-native may become problematic through high fecundity, causing property damage to boats and docks and perhaps creating water obstacles (similar to concerns with the zebra mussel). Some scientists were more concerned that after considerable expense the non-native oyster would be introduced and then either fail to reproduce successfully in the Bay, or fall victim to some parasite/disease to which the native *C. Virginica* is adaptively immune. Many saw the principal benefit of a non-native as being its function as filter feeder, which could generate water quality improvement. Conversely, several scientists argued that the water-quality benefits, if any, would be of secondary importance to the species role as a reef builder which would provide habitat for other species. There were likewise many divergent opinions about whether an introduced species would produce primarily economic or ecological benefits.

A final consideration driving the diverse interpretations of the risk of a non-native introduction was one of scale. This attention to scale was expressed in interviews as references towards whether a non-native introduction passed a “catastrophic threshold,” at which point the consequences of the introduction would be deemed intolerable. Usually this “catastrophic” discourse was explained in terms of possible ecological consequences such as widespread native species extinction (with informants often referring to similar instances of non-native introduction, in Australia for example) and the resulting ecological, economic, and health consequences to Bay area communities. Interestingly other informants expressed the “catastrophic threshold” in terms of non-action; i.e. that the potential benefits of a non-native introduction so far outweighed the current status quo that to not hazard the action was to sustain or exacerbate an already extant ecological crisis into the future. As one informant stated:

Virginica evolved to live in a Bay that no longer exists. We have four choices then really: 1) change the bay, 2) change the oyster, 3) find a new oyster, 4) give up on the oyster. Well option one is desirable but not possible. Option two is okay, but we have only had limited success – a disease resistant oyster surviving a few more months. That’s okay for aquaculture but not much else. I already said that option four is not acceptable. That only leaves the third option as the only viable option. It may not be *ariakensis* but it is what we have to do.

As the myriad forms of costs and benefits of the different strategies for oyster restoration are discussed in detail throughout this report, this section specifically addresses informants’ broad understanding of the scale of the risk of a non-native oyster introduction, their interpretations of the possibility for improvements in models utilized to understand and calculate the degree of risk, as well as the role of the symbolic valuation of the oyster’s cultural/heritage position in assuming risk.

Knowledge and Non-Native Introduction

One of the topics we attempted to address over the course of our interviews was to what extent informants were willing to hazard a non-native introduction at current levels of research, and how this willingness was distributed across stakeholder groups. In interviews many informants dismissed a non-native introduction categorically as being a fictitious “quick fix” or “Holy Grail” to solve the ultimately anthropocentrically originated ecological problems of the Chesapeake. As one informant stressed, “what we are doing with an introduction is really treatment of the symptoms, not the causes.” To many of these informants the potentially negative consequences of a non-native introduction so far outweighed any possible benefits that the introduction was summarily rejected. As another expressed, “Introduced species have never worked well.”

For those who were either convinced that the current ecological conditions necessitated a drastic change in restoration strategy, or were otherwise willing to consider the use of a non-native in restoration, the question was posed whether the current state of research on the non-native was sufficient to hazard an introduction. In our survey, we asked for levels of agreement with the statement, “We currently do not know enough about the non-native oyster to use it for restoration.” The highest levels of agreement were among scientists and environmentalists, at 79% and 62% respectively (Table 6.1). Among the general public, recreational fishermen, and watermen, agreement with this statement did not form a clear majority (the public at 44%; recreational fishermen at 33%; and watermen at 35%). Among these three groups was a substantial amount of conflicted responses, with nearly 30% of the general public somewhat agreeing or disagreeing, 18% among the recreational fishermen, and 25% among watermen. Disagreement with the statement was highest from watermen informants at 34% (Table 6.1).

Table 6.1

We Currently Do Not Know Enough About the Non-native Oyster to Use it for Restoration

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	7	8	28	54	25	122
	%	5.7%	6.6%	23.0%	44.3%	20.5%	100.0%
Scientists	Count		3	4	26		33
	%		9.1%	12.1%	78.8%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	4	3	5	21	1	34
	%	11.8%	8.8%	14.7%	61.8%	2.9%	100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	14	8	17	46	53	138
	%	10.1%	5.8%	12.3%	33.3%	38.4%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	31	9	14	32	6	92
	%	33.7%	9.8%	15.2%	34.8%	6.5%	100.0%
Total	Count	56	31	68	179	85	419
	%	13.4%	7.4%	16.2%	42.7%	20.3%	100.0%

These findings support the preliminary interview findings that suggested there was a greater degree of detail and concern regarding the possible negative consequences of non-native introductions among scientists and environmentalists. The ecological threat of non-native introductions as disease vectors, reproductive and resource competitors with the native species, as well as diverse social consequences such as the possibility of a law suit against a state introduction by another state were all put forward.

However, almost without exception scientists and environmentalists were familiar with and articulated a list of possible negative consequences of a non-native introduction, followed by a call for “further research.” The survey results appear to support the conviction that among scientists and environmentalists the belief is that not only is further research needed to address these concerns, but that this is a plausible strategy, i.e. that further research can answer these questions, and reduce, if not eliminate (which no scientist argued for) the costs of an introduction.

Another interesting trend in these results is the high level of respondents among the general public and recreation fishermen who answered “no idea”. This appears to indicate that the specifics of non-native oysters and oyster research have not entered

public discourse (through the media, workshops, etc.) on a large scale. We do not suspect that the public or recreational fishers are uninterested in the topic, but rather that they have heard conflicting information, have a general level of concern, but cannot practically become sufficiently knowledgeable of the scientific findings and issues as they evolve.

Scientific or Political Calculations

We asked our informants about the possibility of scientific research in providing an effective model of risk analysis. In a survey question, we asked for agreement with the statement, “More scientific findings will reduce concerns about possible negative consequences of using the non-native oyster for restoration.” For most of the stakeholder groups, agreement formed a narrow majority. The highest levels of agreements were among recreational fishermen and environmentalists at 66% and 64%, respectively (Table 6.2). Among the general public agreement was at 53%, with the lowest levels of agreement from scientists and watermen at 49% and 47%, respectively (Table 6.2). To a degree, these results support our earlier findings that among informants outside of the research community there is strong belief in the capability of scientific means to address uncertainty, i.e. there is a “faith in science” to create a risk assessment model which would minimize the negative consequences of a non-native introduction. Yet it is interesting to note that among the scientific community this belief is to a certain extent curtailed. Many scientists expressed in interviews the impossibility of modeling all of the variables involved with a non-native introduction in a laboratory setting and thus the impossibility of completely anticipating the costs and benefits of an introduction.

Table 6.2

Scientific Findings Will Reduce Concerns about Possible Negative Consequences of Using the Non-native Oyster for Restoration

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	14	6	21	65	16	122
	%	11.5%	4.9%	17.2%	53.3%	13.1%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	3	3	10	16	1	33
	%	9.1%	9.1%	30.3%	48.5%	3.0%	100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	5	1	5	21	1	33
	%	15.2%	3.0%	15.2%	63.6%	3.0%	100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	3	3	21	89	20	136
	%	2.2%	2.2%	15.4%	65.4%	14.7%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	19	7	11	42	12	91
	%	20.9%	7.7%	12.1%	46.2%	13.2%	100.0%
Total	Count	44	20	68	233	50	415
	%	10.6%	4.8%	16.4%	56.1%	12.0%	100.0%

While among all stakeholder groups, there were many calls from informants for increased study of the non-native oyster in its natural habitat, etc., many scientists added the caveat that this additional research would not eliminate risk, and that ultimately the decision to introduce would have to be a “political” one. That many in the scientific community see the ultimate decision as being in the “political sphere” and yet the stakeholder groups outside of the research establishment see the decision as being one dependent on “good science” is something of a conundrum.

It is worth noting that the highest level of disagreement with the statement was among the watermen respondents at 21% (Table 6.2). This is possibly due to a higher degree of criticism for the capacity of the scientific method to “completely understand” nature.

Non-natives and Symbolic Importance

We asked in the survey for levels of agreement with the statement, “The non-native will never have the same symbolic importance that the native has for the Bay.” Perhaps the most noteworthy response was that for all study groups between 12% and

23% of informants responded “No Idea” (Table 6.3). This may reflect that it was difficult for informants to imagine or evaluate whether a non-native oyster could have as much symbolic value as the native. It could also reflect the varying interpretations of the meaning of “symbolic value” or that multiple views of symbolic value were concurrently expressed. Still, between 42% and 48% of informants across all study groups agreed that a non-native could not achieve the same symbolic value as the native, whatever that symbolic meaning is (Table 6.3).

Table 6.3

The Non-native Oyster Will Never Have the Same Symbolic Importance that the Native Oyster Has for the Bay

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	17	18	20	40	28	123
	%	13.8%	14.6%	16.3%	32.5%	22.8%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	7	8	6	8	4	33
	%	21.2%	24.2%	18.2%	24.2%	12.1%	100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	10	3	2	13	6	34
	%	29.4%	8.8%	5.9%	38.2%	17.6%	100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	50	12	25	34	18	139
	%	36.0%	8.6%	18.0%	24.5%	12.9%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	29	9	20	22	12	92
	%	31.5%	9.8%	21.7%	23.9%	13.0%	100.0%
Total	Count	113	50	73	117	68	421
	%	26.8%	11.9%	17.3%	27.8%	16.2%	100.0%

In general these results appear to indicate that while some respondents believe a “native” oyster has some symbolic value as an icon for Chesapeake heritage, history, or community, others are just as inclined to interpret its significance as an economic product or via its functional aspects in the ecosystem.

This would also then appear to indicate that the primary “threats” posed by a non-native introduction are understood as ecological and/or economic, rather than being perceived as a threat to an “authentic” Bay.

Non-native Introduction and Moratorium

Finally, we attempted to measure to what degree informants would support a non-native introduction even if it resulted in a suspension of harvesting privileges. We asked for agreement with the statement, “Harvesting should be stopped if scientific data suggest that it would help non-native oyster restoration.”

The results show a considerably weak amount of support for this measure (Table 6.4). The highest level of agreement was among scientists and recreational fishers, at 39% for both. Agreement was slightly less among the general public and environmentalists at 29% and 27% respectively. The lowest levels of agreement were among watermen at only 4%, with 69% actively disagreeing (Table 6.4).

Table 6.4

Harvesting Should be Stopped if Scientific Data Suggest that It Would Help Non-native Oyster Restoration

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	26	22	21	35	16	120
	%	21.7%	18.3%	17.5%	29.2%	13.3%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	9	4	3	13	4	33
	%	27.3%	12.1%	9.1%	39.4%	12.1%	100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	9	6	4	9	5	33
	%	27.3%	18.2%	12.1%	27.3%	15.2%	100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	19	14	30	53	20	136
	%	14.0%	10.3%	22.1%	39.0%	14.7%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	63	12	10	4	3	92
	%	68.5%	13.0%	10.9%	4.3%	3.3%	100.0%
Total	Count	126	58	68	114	48	414
	%	30.4%	14.0%	16.4%	27.5%	11.6%	100.0%

This would seem to indicate that the support for the introduction of a non-native oyster is strongly connected with its perceived, and immediate, benefits to the oyster industry. Alternatively, it could also express dissatisfaction with a harvest moratorium in general, and indicate the importance that respondents place on oyster restoration in general as a means of resuscitating the oyster industry.

VII. Aquaculture with Native and Non-native Species

Stakeholder group perspectives on the possibility of expanded oyster aquaculture in the Chesapeake Bay, using both native and/or non-native oysters, provide another viewpoint on underlying cultural-environmental beliefs and values. In general, there was support for oyster aquaculture, but as was the case for native and non-native oyster restoration, that support varied depending whether the principal benefits of expanded aquaculture were for scientific or economic gains. The survey results show that there is widespread agreement across the stakeholder groups for aquaculture with the native for either scientific or economic purposes. Among the stakeholder groups the lowest level of support for aquaculture was to be found among watermen. Based upon informant interviews, we suspect that this is due to a level of opposition to the practice of aquaculture in general and not strongly related to the issue of the species being used.

The responses in regards to the use of the non-native species were more varied. While overall support for non-native aquaculture was high across most stakeholder groups, the level of support was noticeably less than that for the use of the native. This is probably due to anxiety over the possibility of aquaculture as serving as a vector for a widespread introduction of the non-native species and the potential risks that this could entail (e.g. disease, reproductive threat to the native species, etc.).

Among scientists, there was a general consensus throughout our interviews that oyster aquaculture with either species would be incapable of making Bay-wide ecological improvements. Yet, most scientists interviewed stated that aquaculture could provide localized ecological benefits. The informants differed as to whether these benefits could be maintained indefinitely or would require a periodic restocking of oyster biomass to sustain these regional improvements. Likewise, many of the scientists were conflicted

about the role of aquaculture as an economic development strategy. Several informants argued that the legal and ecological circumstances of the Chesapeake would prohibit a competitive oyster harvest vis-à-vis other national and international regions. Others argued that aquaculture is the future of marine harvest, and that it would behoove regional planners to “catch up to the rest of the world”.

Aquaculture with the Native Species

As shown in Table 7.1, there was widespread agreement with using the native species in aquaculture for economic reasons. For example, 72% of the general public, 67% of scientists, and 74% of environmentalists surveyed agreed unequivocally. Opposition to this position was almost non-existent across the stakeholder groups with less than 1% of the general public, and only 6% and 7% of environmentalists and recreational boaters respectively disagreeing. The highest levels of disagreement occurred among watermen at 16%; with 23% being conflicted, either “somewhat agreeing” or “somewhat disagreeing.” (Table 7.1)

A further analysis of these results by watermen informants show that 70% of the respondents who disagree hold Maryland oyster licenses. Based on interviews, Maryland watermen have a tendency to view aquaculture as not supportive of their industry. Aquaculture is seen as separate from fishing from public bottoms, and there was considerable anxiety among some respondents over the costs and risks (theft, lack of market, lack of private bottom, etc.) in starting a “grower” business. As one informant states:

The other thing is it’s risky. It takes investment to start an aquaculture business. You need money for the gear and stuff. A lot of the old gear becomes obsolete.

Table 7.1

We Should Continue Aquaculture of the Native Oyster Because It May Help Growers and Watermen

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	1	4	16	88	14	123
	%	.8%	3.3%	13.0%	71.5%	11.4%	100.0%
Scientists	Count		1	9	22	1	33
	%		3.0%	27.3%	66.7%	3.0%	100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	2	1	6	25		34
	%	5.9%	2.9%	17.6%	73.5%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	9	3	24	90	11	137
	%	6.6%	2.2%	17.5%	65.7%	8.0%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	14	6	14	55	1	90
	%	15.6%	6.7%	15.6%	61.1%	1.1%	100.0%
Total	Count	26	15	69	280	27	417
	%	6.2%	3.6%	16.5%	67.1%	6.5%	100.0%

In general there was an even higher degree of support for the use of the native species in aquaculture for research purposes. As shown in Table 7.2, 74% of environmentalists, 76% of recreational boaters, and 77% of the general public agreed with this position. It is probable that this higher level of support for research oriented aquaculture represents a measure of support for science, as well as reduced concern for the aesthetic and recreational impediments that large-scale industrial aquaculture may produce.

One interesting finding is that scientists were less supportive of native aquaculture for research purposes (at 55%) than they were for industry purposes (at 67%) (Tables 7.1, 7.2). Though there was some disagreement among our informants on this issue, many expressed dissatisfaction with both the implementation and results of research using *virginica* in the past, and were skeptical of whether additional time or resources invested in this research would generate substantial benefits. This reduced support shown in our survey results may reflect this dissatisfaction, and an anxiety that as one informant expressed, “to continue throwing money down that hole” with few tangible ecological benefits to show for it.

Once again, the watermen have the highest level of opposition at 18% (Table 7.2).

Table 7.2

We Should Continue Aquaculture of the Native Oyster Because It Will Add to Our Understanding of the Native Oyster

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count		3	15	94	11	123
	%		2.4%	12.2%	76.4%	8.9%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	4	3	8	18		33
	%	12.1%	9.1%	24.2%	54.5%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	3	2	4	25		34
	%	8.8%	5.9%	11.8%	73.5%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	5	1	15	104	12	137
	%	3.6%	.7%	10.9%	75.9%	8.8%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	16	4	18	50	2	90
	%	17.8%	4.4%	20.0%	55.6%	2.2%	100.0%
Total	Count	28	13	60	291	25	417
	%	6.7%	3.1%	14.4%	69.8%	6.0%	100.0%

Aquaculture with the Non-native species

In general, across stakeholder groups there was less support for the use of the non-native species in aquaculture than there was for the native species. This is not surprising given the level of concern expressed in the media and political venues with regards to non-native introductions (such as the snakehead) in the past. Many of our informants are worried about a broad array of potential hazards resulting from a potential non-native introduction (introduction of a new virus, “wild growth” parallel to that found with zebra mussels, the cost of a managed introduction if the new species did not reproduce, etc.), and a proportionate amount of our informants were concerned that aquaculture at a significant scale with the non-native species would be a “de facto” introduction. As one informant stressed:

There is a place for it. But that would be a de facto diploid introduction. So we should only think of this option after we have committed ourselves to the diploid introduction.

Table 7.3

We Should Continue Aquaculture of the Non-native Oyster Because It May Help Growers and Watermen

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	18	8	24	56	16	122
	%	14.8%	6.6%	19.7%	45.9%	13.1%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	6	3	8	15	1	33
	%	18.2%	9.1%	24.2%	45.5%	3.0%	100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	3	4	7	20		34
	%	8.8%	11.8%	20.6%	58.8%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	15	7	21	82	12	137
	%	10.9%	5.1%	15.3%	59.9%	8.8%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	14	8	19	47	4	92
	%	15.2%	8.7%	20.7%	51.1%	4.3%	100.0%
Total	Count	56	30	79	220	33	418
	%	13.4%	7.2%	18.9%	52.6%	7.9%	100.0%

As can be seen in Table 7.3, while levels of support for the use of a non-native in economically oriented aquaculture is high, this support is notably less than that offered for the use of the native species. While 60% of recreational boaters and 59% of environmentalists supported its use, the levels of disagreement from both groups increased (from 6% to 9% with environmentalists, and 7% to 11% with recreational boaters) over the same question with the native species. Among scientists and the general public the support for non-native aquaculture fell from being a majority of respondents with the native (67% and 72% respectively), to 46% in both groups with the non-native (Tables 7.1, 7.3). Levels of opposition remained roughly constant among watermen respondents. However, the level of agreement was significantly less than that for the use of the native species (62% to 51%), with many more respondents falling in the conflicted categories of “somewhat agree” and “somewhat disagree.”

Throughout, the stakeholder groups’ support for the use of the non-native in aquaculture for research purposes was higher than that for its use in aquaculture for economic purposes. As Table 7.4 shows, support for this increased from 4% to 10% across stakeholder groups, with the notable exception of environmentalists, which

remained steady at 59%. The increase in support from all stakeholder groups probably represents a lessening in anxiety regarding the possibility of an inadvertent introduction when the non-native is used in aquaculture for scientific purposes, given that scientific protocols for avoiding oyster releases are relatively more demanding than similar practices employed by oyster growers.

Table 7.4

We Should Continue Aquaculture of the Non-native Oyster Because It Will Add to Our Understanding of the Non-native Oyster

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	13	8	26	63	11	121
	%	10.7%	6.6%	21.5%	52.1%	9.1%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	5	1	9	18		33
	%	15.2%	3.0%	27.3%	54.5%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	4	3	7	20		34
	%	11.8%	8.8%	20.6%	58.8%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	8	3	20	94	12	137
	%	5.8%	2.2%	14.6%	68.6%	8.8%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	12	6	18	50	5	91
	%	13.2%	6.6%	19.8%	54.9%	5.5%	100.0%
Total	Count	42	21	80	245	28	416
	%	10.1%	5.0%	19.2%	58.9%	6.7%	100.0%

Symbolic Value of Public Bottom Harvest

A final question in regards to aquaculture in the survey attempted to ascertain the degree that valuation of public bottom harvesting as an expression of cultural heritage might play into opposition against the implementation of extensive industrial aquaculture. As can be seen in Table 7.5, a slender majority of the general public, environmentalists, and recreational fisherman agree with the statement “Something special about the Chesapeake Bay would be lost if oysters were only grown in aquaculture and not harvested from public bottom by watermen.” Of these stakeholder groups, the strongest agreement is from the general public at 59%, and the weakest agreement among environmentalists at 50%. Levels of disagreement ranged from 10-20% among these groups (Table 7.5). This demonstration of support is probably rooted in both a positive

assessment of public bottom harvest/watermen traditional practices as a factor of Chesapeake heritage, and also a reluctance to engineer significant social and economic changes in the Bay.

Table 7.5

Something Special About the Chesapeake Bay Would be Lost If Oysters Were Only Grown in Aquaculture and Not Harvested from Public Bottom by Watermen

		Disagree	Somewhat Disagree	Somewhat Agree	Agree	No Idea	Total
Public	Count	11	8	21	71	9	120
	%	9.2%	6.7%	17.5%	59.2%	7.5%	100.0%
Scientists	Count	11	2	11	9		33
	%	33.3%	6.1%	33.3%	27.3%		100.0%
Environmentalists	Count	7	5	5	17		34
	%	20.6%	14.7%	14.7%	50.0%		100.0%
Recreational Fisher	Count	15	11	26	77	7	136
	%	11.0%	8.1%	19.1%	56.6%	5.1%	100.0%
Watermen	Count	1	1	1	87	1	91
	%	1.1%	1.1%	1.1%	95.6%	1.1%	100.0%
Total	Count	45	27	64	261	17	414
	%	10.9%	6.5%	15.5%	63.0%	4.1%	100.0%

Among watermen surveyed, there was unequivocal support for the value of public bottom harvest, with 96% of watermen in agreement (Table 7.5). This would seem to indicate that opposition to aquaculture among the watermen community is not only vested in economic and political concerns (e.g. issues of theft, profit, availability of leased bottom, etc.), but is also strongly derived from cultural valuations of the public bottom harvest as being an expression of heritage and identity.

Scientists were the most disaggregated in their responses among stakeholders, with roughly a third of respondents falling into each of the major categories of agreement, disagreement, and conflicted (27% in agreement; 33% in disagreement; 39% either somewhat agreeing or disagreeing) (Table 7.5).

VIII. Watermen Socioeconomic and Cultural Factors

The proposed action and alternatives directly affect commercial watermen communities in Maryland and Virginia. Despite recent low harvests, commercial oystering remains an important socioeconomic and cultural activity for watermen. In this section, we present qualitative and quantitative findings on the cultural and socioeconomic consequences of the proposed introduction and alternatives. The goal here is to present a descriptive picture of the socio-economic roles that oystering today plays for watermen, their families and communities. Our intent is to identify possible cultural and socioeconomic risks and benefits associated with the proposed introduction of *C. ariakensis* and its alternatives. We draw upon survey data, interviews and participant observation data for this section.

Oyster Work

Despite low harvests, oystering (e.g., shaft tonging, power dredging, patent tonging, diving, and aquaculture on leased bottom) remains the most important socioeconomic activity for commercial watermen during the late fall and winter months. Watermen use the oyster licenses they purchase. In our survey sample, 88% of the watermen reported harvesting or growing oysters in the last three years (Table 8.1).

Table 8.1

Do You Harvest or Grow Oysters?

		Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Valid	Yes	81	88.0	89.0	89.0
	No	10	10.9	11.0	100.0
	Total	91	98.9	100.0	

For the 2003-2004 season, watermen reported that they harvested oysters for a mean of 3-4 days for every month of the oyster season (Table 8.2). More watermen harvested oysters during the months of November (n = 54), December (n = 58), and January (n = 46) than during the other months of the season. Although watermen are more likely to oyster during these peak months, a significant number of them harvest throughout the entire season. Watermen are spending approximately half of their winter work weeks harvesting oysters. Oystering occupies a significant proportion of their annual labor, and consequently, provides an important part of their annual income.

Table 8.2

Last season, how many days, on average, did you oyster per week?

	N	Mean	Std. Deviation
Days per Week in September	6	3.50	.8944
Days per Week in October	32	4.00	1.1072
Days per Week in November	54	3.84	1.1889
Days per Week in December	58	3.66	1.3092
Days per Week in January	46	3.24	1.3774
Days per Week in February	37	3.69	1.1508
Days per Week in March	38	3.61	1.1977

Watermen harvesting from the wild, in both Maryland and Virginia earned a mean of \$26.60 to \$29.99 per bushel of oysters during the months in which they harvested. The highest price was secured in November, at \$29.99 per bushel, followed closely by prices secured in December, at \$29.65 (Table 8.3). Together with the

frequency of harvesting activity discussed above (Table 8.2), this suggests that watermen are harvesting more, and receiving higher prices, during the peak months of the season, especially in November and December. Prices were still in the \$28.00 range in September, October, and January, but dropped to less than \$27.00 in February and March. Some watermen (35) still continue to harvest during the last months of the season, when prices are lower, which reinforces the finding that oystering is an important activity for watermen throughout the season.

Table 8.3

For the last season, what was the average price you received per bushel of oysters?

	N	Mean	Std. Deviation
Price per Bushel in September	4	28.00	4.6904
Price per Bushel in October	31	28.27	5.9187
Price per Bushel in November	52	29.99	6.7588
Price per Bushel in December	59	29.65	7.2220
Price per Bushel in January	44	28.57	6.5001
Price per Bushel in February	35	26.74	4.1256
Price per Bushel in March	35	26.60	4.1530

Household and Community Importance

The socio-economic and cultural importance of oystering to watermen is much more than what can be captured by numerical measures of days oystering and bushel price. Focusing on the situation in Maryland, oystering is second in socio-economic importance to crabbing for watermen. Prior to the 1980s, oystering was the most

important fishery on the Bay, with watermen crabbing (or farming) in the summer mainly to provide income in between oystering seasons. Today, oystering is watermen's "off-season" income producer. Maryland watermen have intensified their crabbing efforts and diversified into the harvest, shedding and marketing of soft crabs. Today, the commercial crabbing seasons runs from April 1 until November 15, and most watermen crab six days a week during this period as soon as the crabs begin moving until they bury in the bottom for over-winter hibernation or (for mature females) migrate out of the Bay to spawn.

Given the seasonal characteristics of the two fisheries and their reversed economic roles compared to earlier times, the oyster fishery takes pressure off the blue crab fishery allowing Maryland watermen flexibility to shift to oysters in early fall when oyster prices are higher (pre-Thanksgiving and Christmas holidays), if the blue crab harvest or market prices drop off. The oyster fishery, even at its currently reduced levels, is an economic safety valve for Maryland watermen and can reduce harvest pressure on the blue crab, which is a fishery management priority.

The household or community benefits of the income from oystering in Maryland are also more important than a simple consideration of industry-wide figures might suggest (NRC 2004). Once blue crabs have buried in bottom or moved to lower reaches of the Bay to spawn, oystering provides Maryland watermen with their only source of fishing income. This income and "work on the water" is particularly important from October to January. Prices are also higher during this period, and the weather is generally better in the earlier months of this period. There is minimal work involved in re-rigging boats with tonging or dredging gear, and the crews are either family-based or a continuation of a captain-mate arrangement used for crabbing (excluding skipjacks, that have crews of 6 to 8 watermen; it should be noted that only 5 to 10 skipjacks continue to

dredge for oysters). Thus, watermen can shift to oystering with minimal effort and expense in either time or money.

For Maryland watermen, harvesting oysters is flexible work. While watermen crab daily (excluding Sundays) and most for the full eight hours allowed by Maryland law, in part because crab mortality increases the longer the crabs are left in the crab pot, most Maryland watermen oyster, on average, only a few days per week. Based on a combination of factors, such as weather conditions, market prices, immediate household income needs, and competing work and family requirements, watermen decide whether to “go and catch a few bushels.” This decision is not to imply that Maryland watermen do not take oystering seriously, and if there are oysters to be caught and markets to sell them in, watermen will go daily and brave bad weather. However, there is a flexible and varied side to their harvesting of oysters. Without overstating it, it represents a source of work and income that can be tapped to meet immediate household economic needs. It allows watermen to use their boats and gear and to continue, albeit at a reduced level, their cultural tradition of “working the water.” Again, the oyster fishery is available at a time when for most watermen there are no other significant income-earning alternatives, and it is a “set” resource that will be available throughout the season. As one Maryland watermen explained in an interview:

Oystering has none of the pressures that crabbing has, where you have to be one step ahead of the crab’s movements. Although it is hard work, it is a more relaxed way of fishing. You know where to go, and the oysters are either there or not. But you can always get a few bushels to put some food on the table.

Finally, with the arrival of New Year, as weather worsens and market prices drop, Maryland watermen begin to shift their efforts to preparing crab pots and boats for the upcoming crab season.

The loss of the oyster fishery for Maryland watermen would be a severe blow to their efforts to continue the livelihood and traditions of watermen communities. Being able to dredge or tong for oysters even in small amounts is an important part of the cultural heritage of watermen communities, a heritage that is increasingly being celebrated through Bay-wide efforts to support and value the region's cultural resources. Maryland watermen are increasingly participating in partnerships with scientists, environmentalists, and others to restore or replenish oyster habitat (e.g., Maryland's Oyster Recovery Partnership). Maryland watermen bring to these partnerships detailed knowledge of the location, ecological status and economic potential of oyster reefs throughout the Bay, and a strong commitment to restoring the oyster to provide a natural resource upon which their families and communities can depend.⁵

Watermen Interest in *Ariakensis*

The topic of introducing a non-native oyster is of great concern and interest to watermen. Discussion or questions about the "Asian oyster" or "*ariakensis*" can be heard in marinas and general stores, over marine radios, in addition to appearing in published pieces in the *Watermen's Gazette*. Table 8.4 shows levels of knowledge of the Asian oyster among watermen, and the degree to which watermen are trying to learn more about this non-native oyster. Almost all watermen respondents know about the issue. Only 3 percent reported they do not know anything. Most watermen have read or heard a little (30 %) or consider themselves somewhat informed (33 %). Almost a quarter of watermen respondents (24 %) consider themselves well informed, with an additional

⁵ Our ethnographic discussion of the household and community importance of oysters emphasizes more Maryland watermen, where we have comparatively more field level information.

10 percent actively trying to learn more. In other words, watermen care about this proposal.

Table 8.4

How much do you know about the issues raised by plans to use a non-native oyster in oyster restoration and aquaculture in the Chesapeake?

	Frequency	Percent	Valid Percent	Cumulative Percent
Do not Know Anything	3	3.3	3.3	3.3
Read or Heard a Little	28	30.4	30.4	33.7
Somewhat Informed	30	32.6	32.6	66.3
Actively Try to Learn	9	9.8	9.8	76.1
Well Informed	22	23.9	23.9	100.0
Total	92	100.0	100.0	

In addition to varying levels of interest and effort in attempting to learn more about *C. ariakensis*, interviews with watermen found strong mixed feelings about whether or not to introduce a non-native oyster (see also section VI). There was very little ambiguity among watermen in their strong desire to have a steady supply of oysters to harvest or grow. While concerned about the possible negative ecological consequences of introducing a non-native oyster, and believing that past restoration efforts could have been more effective had restorers put down enough shell and allowed watermen to work the bottom, watermen’s support for the non-native oyster is grounded very much in the desire to have a steady supply of oysters to harvest.

In fact, it appeared that knowing that they would find oysters to be harvested was more important than small increases in price in motivating watermen to “go oystering.” As one watermen stated, “we’re not afraid of work. If there are oysters to be harvested, we’ll go harvest them. Most watermen like to work hard.”

If the watermen have plenty of oysters to harvest, they will increase the days they oyster, weather permitting. Still, that enthusiasm is dampened by whether they “have market.” While it is necessary to have a steady supply of oysters to warrant increased oystering, it is not sufficient unless there is a good market for oysters. Based on interview information, prices dockside for a bushel of oysters in Maryland ranged from 20 to 30 dollars. Watermen repeatedly said that prices in the lower range “do not motivate one too much,” particularly if the weather is bad. Watermen reported that at 20 to 22 dollars per bushel one can barely meet expenses, and if the oysters are scarce and you have to move to different bars or rocks, burning fuel and time, then you can actually lose money at low prices. However, prices at the upper end are significantly more attractive, and do make a difference in terms of motivating watermen to oyster. Again, the dollar differences may not seem like much, but they do allow watermen to earn some profit and “cash in your pocket.” Certainly the money earned is woefully insufficient to support a family. The money earned is considered more in the context of “extra cash,” complementing what a spouse might be earning from salaried employment, and it again provides meaningful work for watermen, with meaningful defined as “resulting in money for your efforts.”

IX. Conclusions: The Cultural Meanings of Oysters

Chesapeake oysters are not only biological organisms but cultural symbols as well. Oysters are the Bay's flagship species, a barometer of the Bay's status—past, present and future. We invest oysters with our hopes for a clean and ecologically healthy Bay, and for an industry that supports commercial watermen and coastal communities. It could be argued that there is no more valuable Chesapeake species that has fulfilled so many important ecological, economic and cultural roles. Oysters are the natural workhorse of the Chesapeake.

It should come as no surprise that restoration of the Chesapeake oyster is thus also invested with cultural meaning, which is amplified by a proposal to introduce a non-native oyster. The issues and concerns surrounding the question of whether to introduce a non-native oyster or modify current native oyster restoration practices have elevated public and professional (e.g., watermen, scientist and environmentalist) interest in oysters and oyster restoration.

In this report we have analyzed interview data, survey results and drawn upon participant-observation insights to explore the cultural implications of using a non-native oyster in Bay restoration efforts. We have used a cultural model approach to elicit the implicit cultural beliefs and values that the public, recreational fishers, watermen, scientists and environmentalists use to understand, support, or resist native and non-native oyster restoration practices.

As we stated in the first section of this report, a cultural assessment of the risks and benefits of introducing *Crassostrea ariakensis* raises questions that parallel and complement questions raised by ecological and economic risks assessments. We have tried to identify how the proposed action and alternatives are interpreted by the study's

participants using different or overlapping cultural knowledge, much of which is implicit and tacit. Furthermore, the cultural knowledge drawn upon by Bay stakeholders to understand and value oyster restoration issues is also used to understand other Bay environmental issues, as discussed below.

In the previous sections we have provided specific cultural analyses of the sets of beliefs and values underlying stakeholders' understanding of restoration, native oysters, non-native oysters, aquaculture and socio-economic issues for watermen and their communities. We have argued that an understanding of restoration is a cultural precursor to stakeholders' beliefs and values about native versus non-native oysters, and to a degree aquaculture. The cultural understanding of restoration varies by education and training experiences, and is dependent upon scale and time frame considerations, as well as on particular beliefs about the historical and cultural significance of oysters in the Bay. Any attempt to understand stakeholders' beliefs and values about introducing a non-native oyster or continuing with modified native oyster restoration efforts must be first informed by an understanding of the broader concept of restoration. If we can understand the varying meanings of restoration, we can perhaps predict individual perceptions about the use of native and non-native oysters.

Also present in the preceding sections is a tension between managing the Bay and "letting nature take care of herself." This tension is embedded in broader cultural concepts of the meaning of "nature" and humanity's relationship to the natural world. However, it must be pointed out that this is not a simple dichotomy. No informant held exclusively to one position or the other, but rather, informants fall along a continuum between these two conceptual endpoints. Related, there are varying degrees of faith in the ability of science to identify the ecological and economic risks and benefits, including within the scientific community.

Still, science is the domain of knowledge that non-scientists, with the possible exception of watermen, rely upon, and default to, for answers to questions of restoration. While informants have sufficient knowledge to respond to general level questions about restoration and native versus non-native oysters, as questions became more specific or abstract, increasingly the public and recreational fishers, for example, claim insufficient knowledge to “really know,” which is not to say that they do not come to understandings drawn on implicit cultural knowledge.

The native oyster can be seen to have three components working together: ecological, economic and cultural (communities and heritage). Its ecological importance is broadly recognized by all stakeholder groups, further enhanced by its status as the “natural” oyster of the Chesapeake, and thus “meant” to be there. This recognition of its ecological benefits is further enhanced by its close association with a centuries old oyster harvest industry that many informants closely link to Bay heritage. The native oyster thus straddles all three realms of significance, as a living, breathing, and necessary component of the Bay, as a significant part of the Bay’s economy, but even perhaps more importantly as a symbol of a deeply valued history.

The non-native oyster is generally seen as a secondary choice by most informants vis-à-vis the native oyster. While it is recognized and argued by many informants that the non-native oyster has tremendous potential in ecological or economic matters, its acceptance by stakeholder groups is hampered to a varying extent by the fact that it is a non-native and thus its introduction both carries considerable risk and is less connected to the positive associations of heritage, history and community that the native oyster possesses. Moreover, the non-native oyster is understood within two conceptual frameworks: compared to the native oyster, and all this oyster means, and, second, again

within a larger view of nature, sometimes specifically articulated in terms of the Chesapeake.

Broader Cultural Implications

The findings and discussions of the previous chapters raise a number of broader cultural issues that are relevant to discussions of the cultural risks and benefits of various restoration strategies. First, at issue is whether introduction of *Crassostrea ariakensis* reinforces a cultural belief that we can manage nature. A non-native oyster introduction is an explicit act of consciously changing nature on a large scale, in the nation's largest estuary no less. There is an important difference between managing nature with what nature put there in the first place, and managing nature by purposely introducing an organism, for ecological and economic gain. The question becomes how do both actions affect or represent different cultural understandings and valuations of nature, with the Bay embodying a very specific and rich instantiation of nature.

Introducing a non-native oyster is not just using science and policy to reduce the negative effects of humans, such as pollution or overharvesting, on natural resources or ecosystem functioning. Rather, the approach represents an intervention to force nature to right herself. Contrasting with that approach is the intensive management of reserves and sanctuaries, where humans constantly manage and adjust and try to control oyster reproduction and production, in order to have a sustainable population and fishery. Non-native species' introduction is culturally risky because we are introducing something that we cannot "take out" later, and this affects how we view and value the Chesapeake. The many ecological unknowns about *Crassostrea ariakensis* mean we have "upped the ante" on managing nature by facilitating nature to manage nature, post human intervention.

Related, there was a sense among informants that culturally the idea of introducing something foreign or “not from here in the first place” in order to correct something that we are responsible for is unsettling. Furthermore, since oyster restoration may be insufficient to address the ecological and economic issues of today’s Chesapeake Bay, as a number of scientists noted, there is a sense that that we are “punting” on the larger issues by focusing our attention on introducing a non-native oyster. It perhaps cannot be overstated that there exists a significant amount of ambivalence about what to do about oysters. However, no informant reported that we should continue restoration efforts as is. There is widespread recognition that we need to change restoration approaches.

At issue in part are questions of scale and time: Do we introduce a reproductive oyster throughout the Bay? Do we combine native and non-native oyster restoration? Do we make modifications to the existing native oyster restoration efforts, from expanding the use of reserves and sanctuaries to allowing more dredging to create a “cleaner” substrate for settlement of oyster larvae? The degree to which informants support these approaches and other variations is highly dependent on their cultural-environmental understanding of such overarching constructs as nature and restoration.

Throughout our interviews and discussions, the topic of oyster disease repeatedly surfaced. On the one hand, some felt that the problem of disease is insurmountable, and that we need a new, more disease-resistant oyster. Others felt that while disease is a problem, it can be managed, either by intensive restoration efforts (sanctuaries and reserves) or through natural cycles that will result in more oysters surviving in certain years, and more oyster mortality in other years. What is relevant here about these opposing viewpoints on the disease factor is that they culturally mirror the beliefs and values underlying oyster restoration in general and specifically which oysters to use in

restoration: How much do we manage nature? When do we intervene? How much faith do we have in science or natural processes?

The oyster is being seen as a potential restorer of the Chesapeake Bay. But, the environmental irony is that the oyster that is going to accomplish these ecological and economic miracles may not be the one of our natural and cultural history. It is not the one that we ate, and still eat some, and the one that supported our watermen communities and oyster industry, all the while building reefs and cleaning water. To a significant degree, we don't want to give up on the native oyster, because she symbolizes so much of what we value about the nature of the Chesapeake.

Still, some of the meanings and values of the native oyster carry over and are applied to the non-native. But, then we learn about all the potential ecological risks associated with introducing a non-native species. This is more than the public can understand, or wants to understand, and at that moment they draw upon their understanding of nature, their beliefs about whether humans can restore nature, and what they think about how much knowledge and understanding one can ever have about nature.

So, culturally, we're conflicted over the potential of native and non-native oysters. Resolution of this cultural conflict will require that we move beyond the issue of native versus non-native oyster for restoration and view the Bay more dynamically, as a Bay that is evolving and changing. We need to culturally broaden our understanding of restoration, not back to nature, but forward to a different Bay. Such a forward-looking vision provides us with an excellent opportunity to build partnerships for local reserves, aquaculture, worked public bottom, and even triploid aquaculture.

The introduction of a non-native oyster is a very large cultural step, and one that should not be taken lightly. It may change our cultural views of the Bay in irreversible

ways. However, continuation of restoration efforts with the native will also change our views of the Bay, which may be less dramatic on the surface but are still quietly profound. As we assess the ecological and economic risks and benefits of changes in oyster restoration strategies, these cultural changes and consequences also need to be studied and communicated to stakeholder groups. Our oyster restoration efforts are changing how we view and value the Chesapeake, and these changes should be consciously reflected upon and considered.

References

Agar, Michael

- 1996 *The Professional Stranger: An Informal Introduction to Ethnography*, 2nd Ed. San Diego, CA: Academic Press.

Blount, Ben G.

- 2001 Key Words and Cultural Models in Representation of Environmental Knowledge. Unpublished MS. Author's files.

Brosius, J. Peter

- 1999 Green Dots, Pink Hearts: Displacing Politics from the Malaysian Rainforest. *American Anthropologist*: 101(1): 36-57.

Chambers, Erve

- 2005 *Heritage Matters: Culture, History, and Chesapeake Bay Musings*. Chesapeake Perspectives Monographs. Forthcoming.

Clifford, James and George Marcus (eds.)

- 1985 *Writing Culture: The Poetics and Politics of Ethnography*. Berkeley: University of California Press.

Cronon, William (editor)

- 1966 *Uncommon Ground: Rethinking the Human Place in Nature*. New York: W.W. Norton & Company.

D'Andrade, Roy

- 1995 *The Development of Cognitive Anthropology*. Cambridge, UK: Cambridge University Press.

Dewalt, Kathleen M, Billie R. Dewalt and Coral B. Wayland

- 1998 Participant Observation. *In Handbook of Methods in Cultural Anthropology*. Russell Bernard, ed. Pp. 259-299. Walnut Creek, CA: Alta Mira Press.

Goodenough, Ward H.

- 1957 *Cultural Anthropology and Linguistics*. In Report of the Seventh Annual Round Table Meeting in Linguistics and Language Study, P. Garvin, editor. Monograph Series on Language and Linguistics, No. 9. Pp. 167-173. Washington, D.C.: Georgetown University.

Greer, Jack

- 2003 Following those who follow the Water. *Chesapeake Quarterly* 2(3): 3-14.

Kempton, Willett and James Falk

- 2000 Cultural Models of *Pfiesteria*: Cultivating More Appropriate Risk Perceptions. *Coastal Management* 28: 349-361.

Kuper, Adam

1999 *Culture: The Anthropologists' Account*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press.

Lipton, Douglas, James Kirkley and Thomas Murray

2005 *An Economic Analysis for a Programmatic Environmental Impact Statement Regarding the Restoration of the Chesapeake Bay Oyster Fishery Using the Non-Native Oyster, *Crassostrea ariakensis**. Report prepared for the Maryland Department of Natural Resources.

NRC (National Research Council)

2004 *Nonnative Oysters in the Chesapeake Bay*. The National Academies Press. Washington, DC. 325pp.

Paolisso, Michael

2005 *Chesapeake Environmentalism: Rethinking Culture to Strengthen Restoration and Resource Management*. *Chesapeake Perspectives Monograph Series*. (in press, March 2005)

2002 *Blue Crabs and Controversy on the Chesapeake Bay: A Cultural Model for Understanding Watermen's Reasoning about Blue Crab Management*. *Human Organization* 61(3): 226-239.

1999 *Toxic Algal Blooms, Nutrient Runoff, and Farming on Maryland's Eastern Shore*. *Culture and Agriculture* 21(3): 53-58.

Paolisso, Michael and Erve Chambers

2001 *Culture, Politics, and Toxic Dinoflagellate Blooms: the Anthropology of Pfiesteria*. *Human Organization* 60:1-12.

Paolisso, Michael and R. Shawn Maloney

2000 *Recognizing Farmer Environmentalism: Nutrient Runoff and Toxic Dinoflagellate Blooms in the Chesapeake Bay Region*. *Human Organization* 59:209-221.

Quinn, Naomi and Dorothy Holland

1987 *Culture and Cognition*. In *Cultural Models in Language and Thought*. Naomi Quinn and Dorothy Holland, eds. Pp. 3-40. New York: Cambridge University Press.

Simpson, Tom

1998 *A Citizen's Guide to the Water Quality Improvement Act of 1998*. College Park: Maryland Cooperative Extension Program. University of Maryland.

Shore, Bradd

1996 *Culture in Mind*. New York: Oxford University Press.

Taylor, Stephanie

2001 Locating and Conducting Discourse Analytic Research. In *Discourse as Data: A Guide for Analysis*, edited by Margaret Wetherell, Stephanie Taylor and Simeon J. Yates. Pgs. 5-48. Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage Publications.

Tylor, Sir Edward Burnett

1871 *Primitive Culture*. London: John Murray.

Appendix One

Survey Section: Questions Asked of Every Respondent

CIRCLE THE BEST POSSIBLE ANSWER OR FILL IN THE BLANK. QUESTIONS APPEAR ON BOTH SIDES OF PAPER.

1. Your age in years: _____ years

2. Your gender: male female

PLEASE CIRCLE THE NUMBER THAT BEST REPRESENTS YOUR LEVEL OF AGREEMENT OR DISAGREEMENT WITH THE BELOW STATEMENTS
CIRCLE THE NUMBER "7" IF YOU FEEL YOU DO NOT KNOW ENOUGH TO AGREE OR DISAGREE WITH THE STATEMENT

1. Restoration of the native oysters as currently practiced does not work.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

2. Restoration with native oysters could work given more time and the use of new approaches.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

3. Restoration with native oysters should continue because we still do not have enough knowledge of its potential ecological and economic roles in today's Bay.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

4. The primary goal of restoration should be to have a self-sustaining population of oysters that will improve the ecology of the Bay.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

5. The primary goal of restoration should be to have a self-sustaining population of oysters large enough to support a commercial industry that includes watermen.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

6. If we could achieve restoration goals with the native oyster, then we should not consider using a non-native oyster.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

7. A key consideration for oyster restoration is the *native* oyster's place in the Bay's natural history.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

8. A key consideration for oyster restoration is the *native* oyster's place in the Bay's cultural history.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

9. The non-native oyster will never have the same symbolic importance that the native oyster has for the Bay.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

10. We currently do not know enough about the non-native oyster to use it for restoration.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

11. More scientific findings will reduce concerns about possible negative consequences of using the non-native oyster for restoration.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

12. Restoring the oyster population is more important than worrying about differences between native and non-native oysters.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

13. We should continue aquaculture of the *non-native* oyster because it will add to our understanding of the non-native oyster.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

14. We should continue aquaculture of the *non-native* oyster because it may help growers and watermen.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

15. We should continue aquaculture of the *native* oyster because it will add to our understanding of the native oyster.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

16. We should continue aquaculture of the *native* oyster because it may help growers and watermen.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

17. We do not need a harvest moratorium since most of the native market-size oysters that are harvested would die from disease if they weren't harvested.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

18. Harvesting should be stopped if scientific data suggest that it would help *native* oyster restoration.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

19. Harvesting should be stopped if scientific data suggest that it would help *non-native* oyster restoration.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

20. Watermen should be compensated if a oyster harvest moratorium is instituted.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

21. Managed oyster sanctuaries and reserves should be a larger part of the oyster fishery in the future.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

22. Something special about the Chesapeake Bay would be lost if oysters were only grown in aquaculture and not harvested from public bottom by watermen.

7	6	5	4	3	2	1
No Idea	Strongly Agree	Agree	Somewhat Agree	Somewhat Disagree	Disagree	Strongly Disagree

Appendix Two
**Survey Section: Additional Questions Asked of the Seafood Eating
Public & Recreational Boaters**

CIRCLE THE BEST POSSIBLE ANSWER OR FILL IN THE BLANK. QUESTIONS APPEAR ON BOTH SIDES OF PAPER.

1. State of Residence: Maryland Virginia
Other _____

2. How many years have you resided in the above State of Residence _____ years

3. Do you currently eat oysters prepared in any way? Yes No

4. Did you eat oysters in the past? Yes No

5. How much do you know about the issues raised by plans to use a non-native oyster in oyster restoration and aquaculture in the Chesapeake?
 - a) I do not know anything.
 - b) I have heard or read a little
 - c) I am somewhat informed
 - d) I have actively tried to learn more
 - e) I consider myself very well informed

6. If there were more oysters harvested from the Bay, would you eat:
 - a) I don't eat oysters and that would not change
 - b) about the same amount as I eat now
 - c) a few more oysters than I eat now
 - d) a moderate amount more than I eat now
 - e) a great deal more than I eat now

7. If there were more oysters grown in aquaculture in Bay tidal waters, would you eat:
 - a) I don't eat oysters and that would not change
 - b) about the same amount as I eat now
 - c) a few more oysters than I eat now
 - d) a moderate amount more than I eat now
 - e) a great deal more than I eat now

8. If the price for oysters was lower, would you eat:

- a) I don't eat oysters and that would not change
- b) about the same amount as I eat now
- c) a few more oysters than I eat now
- d) a moderate amount more than I eat now
- e) a great deal more than I eat now

9. If the Bay's water quality was improved, would you eat:

- a) I don't eat oysters and that would not change
- b) about the same amount as now
- c) a few more oysters than currently eaten
- d) a moderate amount more than currently eaten
- e) a larger amount more than currently eaten

Survey Sample: Question Asked Only of Public

1. Do you participate in any oyster growing project? Yes No

Survey Sample: Question Asked Only of Recreational Boaters

1. In the past year, how many times did you take your boat out into tidal waters of Maryland or Virginia? _____

Appendix Three
Survey Section: Additional Questions Asked of Scientists and Environmentalists

CIRCLE THE BEST POSSIBLE ANSWER OR FILL IN THE BLANK. QUESTIONS APPEAR ON BOTH SIDES OF PAPER.

1. What is the name of the organization where you now work (or volunteer)?

2. How many years have you worked at this organization? _____

3. Which of the below categories best represents the main focus of your current work?

Please select only one category.

1. Education/Outreach _____

2. Policymaking _____

3. Science/Research _____

4. Resource Management _____

5. Project Implementation _____

6. Other, specify _____

4. What is the last educational degree you obtained? _____

5. What major or field of study was that degree in? _____

6. How many years have you worked on or been involved with Chesapeake Bay environmental issues? _____

7. Have you worked on oysters or oyster restoration issues for the Chesapeake Bay or elsewhere?

1. Yes _____

2. No _____

8. How much do you know about the issues raised by plans to use a non-native oyster in oyster restoration and aquaculture in the Chesapeake?

- 1) I do not know anything. _____
- 2) I have heard or read a little _____
- 3) I am somewhat informed _____
- 4) I have actively tried to learn more _____
- 5) I consider myself well-informed _____

9. Are you currently involved in any oyster projects that are relevant to decisions on introducing a non-native oyster and/or modifying current restoration efforts?

- 1. Yes _____
- 2. No _____

10. If there were more oysters harvested from the Bay, would you eat:

- a) I don't eat oysters and that would not change
- b) about the same amount as now
- c) a few more oysters than currently eaten
- d) a moderate amount more than currently eaten
- e) a larger amount more than currently eaten

Appendix Four

Survey Section: Additional Questions Asked of Watermen

CIRCLE THE BEST POSSIBLE ANSWER OR FILL IN THE BLANK. QUESTIONS APPEAR ON BOTH SIDES OF PAPER.

1. License State: Maryland Virginia

2. How many years have you been a commercial watermen and/or oyster grower?

3. How much do you know about the issues raised by plans to use a non-native oyster in oyster restoration and aquaculture in the Chesapeake?
 - a) I do not know anything.
 - b) I have heard or read a little
 - c) I am somewhat informed
 - d) I have actively tried to learn more
 - e) I consider myself very well informed

4. Over the last three years, did you harvest or grow oysters? Yes No

5. For last season, what was the average price per bushel and how many days per week did you oyster? If you did not oyster for any of the months, please check the line under "Did not Oyster."

	<u>\$\$ Price per bushel</u>	<u>Days per Week Oystering</u>	<u>Did not Oyster</u>
September:	_____	_____	_____
October	_____	_____	_____
November	_____	_____	_____
December	_____	_____	_____
January	_____	_____	_____
February	_____	_____	_____
March	_____	_____	_____

6. If this coming season you harvested more-or-less the same as last season, but the price per bushel increased by \$5, would you:
 1. Not go oystering
 2. Oyster 1 to 2 days per week
 3. Oyster 2 to 3 days per week
 4. Oyster 3 to 4 days per week
 5. Oyster 4 to 5 days per week
 6. Oyster more than 5 days per week

7. If this coming season you harvested more-or-less the same as last season, but the price per bushel increased by \$10, would you:

1. Not go oystering
2. Oyster 1 to 2 days per week
3. Oyster 2 to 3 days per week
4. Oyster 3 to 4 days per week
5. Oyster 4 to 5 days per week
6. Oyster more than 5 days per week

8. If for this coming season there was a steady supply of oysters to be harvested, but the price per bushel stayed the same as last year, would you:

1. Not go oystering
2. Oyster 1 to 2 days per week
3. Oyster 2 to 3 days per week
4. Oyster 3 to 4 days per week
5. Oyster 4 to 5 days per week
6. Oyster more than 5 days per week

9. If this coming season there was a steady supply of oysters to be harvested, but the price per bushel decreased by \$5, would you:

1. Not go oystering
2. Oyster 1 to 2 days per week
3. Oyster 2 to 3 days per week
4. Oyster 3 to 4 days per week
5. Oyster 4 to 5 days per week
6. Oyster more than 5 days per week

10. In your household, do you have a spouse who has a salaried job during oyster season?

Yes No

11. How interested are you in participating in aquaculture of the native oyster?

1. Not interested
2. A little interested
3. Interested
4. Very interested

12. How interested are you in participating in aquaculture of the non-native oyster?

1. Not interested
2. A little interested
3. Interested
4. Very interested

13. How interested are you in participating in restoration efforts to manage sanctuaries and reserves for native oysters?

1. Not interested
2. A little interested
3. Interested
4. Very interested

